The Hakes Family Genealogy

2001
Including

THE HAKES FAMILY

By
Harry Hakes, MD

1889
2nd Edition

Updated – 1973
By Justin Hakes

Updated – April 2001
By
Ralph H. Houghton

(Current as of: 10 September 2004)

Under Construction
TABLE OF CONTENTS

Table of Contents .............................................................................................................................3
Original Harry Hakes Genealogy Bookplate ....................................................................................10
Preface to This, My Second and Final, Edition .............................................................................21
Introduction to the Table of Names ..................................................................................................27
Ancestor ............................................................................................................................................28
Introduction to the Following Genealogical Tables, Showing Their Sources.................................29

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Children of Number</th>
<th>Genealogy Name</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>SOLOMON HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>GEORGE HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>RICHARD HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>JESSE HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>AMOS HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>SOLOMON HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>EZEKIEL HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>PEREZ HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>ELIHU HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>HANNAH HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>ELIAS HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>JESSE HAKES, Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>BILLINGS HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>ISAAC HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
<td>AMOS HAKES, JR.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
<td>HARRY HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36</td>
<td>CHARLES HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37</td>
<td>GEORGE HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>46</td>
<td>PEREZ HAKES, JR.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>48</td>
<td>DENNISON R. HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>53</td>
<td>ELIHU HAKES, JR.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>57</td>
<td>THOMAS G. HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59</td>
<td>HENRY B. HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>60</td>
<td>JOHN MORGAN HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>62</td>
<td>ELIAS J. HAKES, Jr.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>67</td>
<td>RICHARD HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>68</td>
<td>AARON B. HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>69</td>
<td>JARED H. HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>70</td>
<td>ELBERT A. HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>74</td>
<td>HENRY HUDSON HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>76</td>
<td>GEORGE HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>77</td>
<td>ALBERT HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>79</td>
<td>WHEELER HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>80</td>
<td>LEROY HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>81</td>
<td>LEDGARD B. HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>83</td>
<td>LOEL C. HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>86</td>
<td>MERTON HAKES</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>88</td>
<td>OREN HAKES</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Children of Number (89) DEVER HAKES...............................................................................48
Children of Number (91) ISAAC W. HAKES, Jr. .................................................................49
Children of Number (92) ALBERT H. HAKES......................................................................49
Children of Number (93) DWIGHT W. HAKES .................................................................49
Children of Number (94) CHARLES B. HAKES ..................................................................50
Children of Number (98) GILES JULIAN HAKES ............................................................50
Children of Number (100) HARRY HAKES, JR. .................................................................50
Children of Number (101) NELSON HAKES .....................................................................50
Children of Number (108) DEVER WALLACE HAKES .....................................................51
Children of Number (113) SOLOMON HAKES ....................................................................52
Children of Number (113) ROSEWILL HAKES ...................................................................52
Children of Number (124) ELISHA B. HAKES ...................................................................52
Children of Number (125) RUFUS B. HAKES ....................................................................52
Children of Number (127) JOHN S. HAKES ......................................................................52
Children of Number (132) WILLIAM BURNETT HAKES ..................................................53
Children of Number (133) DAVID M. HAKES ...................................................................53
Children of Number (135) LUCIUS M. HAKES ...................................................................53
Children of Number (137) HASCALL R. HAKES ...............................................................54
Children of Number (139) FRANK P. HAKES ....................................................................54
Children of Number (141) ELIHU HAKES, JR., 3d, ...............................................................54
Children of Number (142) ALONZO L. HAKES ...................................................................54
Children of Number (144) HARRY C. HAKES ....................................................................54
Children of Number (164) WILLIAM R. HAKES ...............................................................55
Children of Number (166) STEPHEN E. HAKES ................................................................55
Children of Number (167) ALONZO R. M. HAKES ............................................................55
Children of Number (181) CHARLES HENRY HAKES ......................................................55
Children of Number (209) WEBSTER HAKES ....................................................................55
Children of Number (220) MONTAGUE HAKES ................................................................55
Children of Number (221) ADDISON T. HAKES ................................................................56
Children of Number (251) HAMILTON O. HAKES ............................................................56
Children of Number (252) FLOYD HAKES .......................................................................56

We Here Commence Our Second Table, To Wit: .............................................................57

Children of Number (10) GEORGE S. HAKES, JR. .............................................................57
Children of Number (311) LYMAN HAKES .........................................................................58
Children of Number (314) HOMER HAKES ......................................................................58
Children of Number (316) Hon. HARLO HAKES ...............................................................66
Children of Number (317) HARRY HAKES .....................................................................67

We Here Commence The Third Table, To Wit: ...............................................................68

Children of Number (11) JAMES HAKES ..........................................................................68
Children of Number (330) GEORGE WASHINGTON HAKES ............................................69
Children of Number (335) SAMUEL ADAMS HAKES ......................................................70
Children of Number (336) GILES RUSSEL HAKES ..........................................................73
Children of Number (337) JAMES LOYAL HAKES ............................................................73
Children of Number (340) WEEDEN VANDER HAKES ....................................................74
Children of Number (341) DR. LEBBEUS HAKES .............................................................74
Children of Number (343) GEORGE ADAMS HAKES .....................................................75
Children of Number (344) WILLIAM CULLEN HAKES.....................................................................75
Children of Number (346) SAMUEL BRIGGS HAKES ..................................................................75
Children of Number (349) WEEDEN VANDER HAKES ............................................................... 76
Children of Number (352) LORENZO HARRIS HAKES ................................................................ 76
Children of Number (353) NORMAN S. HAKES ............................................................................77
CHILDREN OF NUMBER (354) ELI VICKERY HAKES ..................................................................77
Children of Number (357) ROBERT EMMETT HAKES .................................................................77
Children of Number (358) EMERY WILLARD HAKES .................................................................78
Children of Number (359) DORR HAKES ......................................................................................78
Children of Number (376) OLIVER PERRY HAKES .......................................................................78
Children of Number (382) COLLINS ROWE HAKES .....................................................................78
Children of Number (384) ALANSON HAKES ................................................................................79
Children of Number (388) WILLIAM C. HAKES .......................................................................... 79
Children of Number (390) EZEKIEL B. HAKES ............................................................................79
Children of Number (392) MARTIN GROTT HAKES ......................................................................80
Children of Number (393) GEORGE K. HAKES ...........................................................................80
Children of Number (397) GEORGE WASHINGTON HAKES .......................................................80
Children of Number (399) CHARLES A. HAKES ............................................................................81
Children of Number (401) SAMUEL B. HAKES ............................................................................81
Children of Number (408) JOSEPH L. HAKES .............................................................................81
Children of Number (411) JAMES HENRY HAKES .......................................................................81
Children of Number (413) NORMAN WILLIE HAKES ...................................................................82
Children of Number (415) ALBERT HAKES ..................................................................................82
Children of Number (416) ALONZO HAKES ..................................................................................82
Children of Number (417) FRANK W. HAKES .............................................................................82
Children of Number (456) DR. CHARLES W. HAKES ....................................................................82

We Here Commence the Fourth Table, To Wit:.............................................................................84

Children of Number (4) JONATHAN HAKES .................................................................................84
Children of Number (484) CALEB HAKES ....................................................................................85
Children of Number (486) JONATHAN HAKES, JR. .......................................................................86
Children of Number (487) GEORGE HAKES ...............................................................................86
Children of Number (488) NATHAN HAKES ...............................................................................87
Children of Number (489) JABEZZ HAKES ....................................................................................88
Children of Number (490) JESSE HAKES ....................................................................................88
Children of Number (491) WEEDEN HAKES ...............................................................................89
Children of Number (492) DENNISON HAKES ............................................................................90
Children of Number (495) LEWIS HAKES ....................................................................................91
Children of Number (496) CLARK HAKES ...................................................................................91
Children of Number (497) CHAPMAN HAKES .............................................................................92
Children of Number (498) JUSTUS HAKES ..................................................................................92
Children of Number (499) JONATHAN HAKES, JR. .......................................................................93
Children of Number (501) WILLIAM HAKES ...............................................................................94
Children of Number (503) ALLAN B. HAKES .............................................................................94
Children of Number (504) JABEZZ OR JABISH HAKES ..............................................................94
Children of Number (507) SOLOMON HAKES .............................................................................95
Children of Number (512) JABEZZ HAKES ..................................................................................96
Children of Number (513) SAMUEL HAKES

Children of Number (515) NATHAN HAKES, JR.

Children of Number (516) GEORGE HAKES

Children of Number (517) WILLIAM HAKES

Children of Number (526) RENSSELAER HAKES

Children of Number (527) JABEZ HAKES, JR.

Children of Number (529) JESSE HAKES, JR.

Children of Number (530) RENSSELAER HAKES

Children of Number (531) WILLET HAKES

Children of Number (532) SOLOMON HAKES

Children of Number (534) MYRENUS HAKES

Children of Number (538) WEEDEEN HAKES, JR.

Children of Number (540) SETH E. HAKES

Children of Number (546) JOHN D. HAKES

Children of Number (550) SAMUEL J. HAKES

Children of Number (557) CLARK HAKES, JR.

Children of Number (572) JOSHUA L. HAKES

Children of Number (574) JONATHAN HAKES, JR., 4th

Children of Number (577) PHILANDER HAKES

Children of Number (580) FRANKLIN HAKES

Children of Number (584) JOSEPH M. HAKES

Children of Number (585) NATHAN L. HAKES

Children of Number (589) DAVID P. HAKES

Children of Number (590) JONATHAN B. HAKES

Children of Number (591) JOSEPH S. HAKES

Children of Number (592) HARVEY J. HAKES

Children of Number (593) EGBERT E. HAKES

Children of Number (595) WILLIAM HENRY HAKES

Children of Number (598) GEORGE HAKES

Children of Number (601) AARON HAKES

Children of Number (603) DAVID HAKES

Children of Number (604) MILFORD C. HAKES

Children of Number (608) JABEZ C. HAKES, JR.

Children of Number (609) GEORGE L. HAKES

Children of Number (611) NATHAN L. HAKES

Children of Number (613) WILLIAM H. HAKES

Children of Number (616) EBER HAKES

Children of Number (617) STILES HAKES

Children of Number (618) CHAUNCY HAKES

Children of Number (625) DANFORTH HAKES

Children of Number (627) HALSEY C. HAKES

Children of Number (643) WARREN HAKES

Children of Number (653) ALBERTIS HAKES

Children of Number (655) DE FOREST HAKES

Children of Number (658) STEPHEN VAN RENSSELAER HAKES
| Children of Number (660) | ANTHONY HAKES | 115 |
| Children of Number (661) | ALANSON HAKES | 115 |
| Children of Number (662) | DANIEL HAKES | 115 |
| Children of Number (665) | ALFRED HAKES | 116 |
| Children of Number (667) | JOEL HAKES | 117 |
| Children of Number (669) | MARTIN HAKES | 117 |
| Children of Number (673) | JESSE R. HAKES | 118 |
| Children of Number (684) | GEORGE W. HAKES | 118 |
| Children of Number (686) | IRA D. HAKES | 118 |
| Children of Number (688) | JOSHUA W. HAKES | 119 |
| Children of Number (689) | LEONARD S. HAKES | 119 |
| Children of Number (690) | JEREMIAH HAKES | 120 |
| Children of Number (691) | ALBERT C. HAKES | 120 |
| Children of Number (696) | HARVEY SULLIVAN HAKES | 120 |
| Children of Number (697) | WILLIAM FRANKLIN HAKES | 121 |
| Children of Number (713) | WILLIAM J. HAKES | 121 |
| Children of Number (752) | GEORGE HENRY HAKES | 121 |
| Children of Number (755) | CAREY ROGERS HAKES | 122 |
| Children of Number (756) | DR. DAVIS HAKES | 122 |
| Children of Number (757) | RUFUS SULLIVAN HAKES | 122 |
| Children of Number (759) | REUBEN JEREMIAH HAKES | 122 |
| Children of Number (768) | NATHAN HAKES | 123 |
| Children of Number (773) | REUBEN HAKES | 123 |
| Children of Number (776) | CLARK M. HAKES | 124 |
| Children of Number (780) | GEORGE E. HAKES | 124 |
| Children of Number (795) | EDGAR L. HAKES | 125 |
| Children of Number (807) | DAVID STILES HAKES | 125 |
| Children of Number (811) | PORTER HAKES | 125 |
| Children of Number (825) | JOHN R. HAKES | 125 |
| Children of Number (829) | EGBERT EUGENE HAKES | 125 |
| Children of Number (844) | JARED D. HAKES | 126 |
| Children of Number (846) | ANTHONY J. HAKES | 126 |
| Children of Number (855) | ERI D. HAKES | 126 |
| Children of Number (856) | LEISTER B. HAKES | 126 |
| Children of Number (858) | EMERY A. HAKES | 127 |
| Children of Number (859) | STARY M. HAKES | 127 |
| Children of Number (867) | DAVID BRAINARD HAKES | 127 |
| Children of Number (868) | HARLAN P. HAKES | 127 |
| Children of Number (871) | ORLANDO HAKES | 127 |
| Children of Number (911) | JERRY F. HAKES | 127 |
| Children of Number (921) | CHARLES R. HAKES | 128 |
| Children of Number (925) | CHARLES C. HAKES | 128 |
| Children of Number (926) | FRANK HAKES | 128 |

We Here Commence the Fifth Table, To Wit: 129

| Children of Number (5) | SOLOMON HAKES, JR. | 129 |
| Children of Number (1011) | JOHN HAKES | 129 |
ADDITIONAL DESCENDANTS OF SOLOMON HAKES JR ..................................................129
Children of Number (1012 ¼) GEORGE HAKES ...............................................................130
Children of Number (1012 ½) JOSIA HAKES .....................................................................131
HERE WE COMMENCE TO GIVE THE GRANDCHILDREN OF JOSIAH HAKES,
NO. 1012 ½ ABOVE, IN THEIR ORDER .............................................................................132
Children of JOSEPH JOSIAH HAKES ................................................................................132
Children of CHAUNCY HAKES .......................................................................................133
Children of SEWELL HAKES ............................................................................................133
Children of IRA HAKES ...................................................................................................133
Great-GrandChildren of Number (1012 ½) .............................................................................134
Children of ORLANDO HAKES ......................................................................................134
Children of HARRISON R. HAKES ....................................................................................134
Children of ALBERT FRANKLIN HAKES ............................................................................135
Children of Number (1012) SOLOMON HAKES, 3rd .........................................................135
Children of Number (1013) JOHN HAKES, JR ...................................................................136
Children of Number (1022) SOLOMON STANTON HAKES ............................................137
Children of Number (1023) JOSIAH HAKES .....................................................................138
Children of Number (1027) DAVID HAKES .....................................................................139
Children of Number (1028) JAMES HAKES ......................................................................140
Children of Number (1030) SOLOMON HAKES ................................................................141
Children of Number (1031) JAMES HAKES ......................................................................141
Children of Number (1036) RICHARD HAKES ................................................................141
Children of Number (1045) THOMAS HAKES ................................................................142
Children of Number (1050) JAMES C. HAKES ................................................................143
Children of Number (1051) IRA HAKES .........................................................................144
Children of Number (1052) EZRA HAKES ......................................................................144
Children of Number (1053) HORACE HAKES ................................................................144
Children of Number (1060) JAMES O. F. HAKES .............................................................145
Children of Number (1061) RUFUS HAKES ....................................................................145
Children of Number (1065) SIMON LUTHER HAKES ......................................................145
Children of Number (1075) HIRAM Z. HAKES ................................................................146
Children of Number (1077) WILLIAM SETH HAKES ....................................................146
Children of Number (1078) HARVEY HAKES ................................................................147
Children of Number (1086) LUCIUS A. HAKES ...............................................................147
Children of Number (1088) ROLLIN R. HAKES ..............................................................147
Children of Number (1093) LEMUEL F. HAKES ..............................................................148
Children of Number (1096) JAMES C. HAKES ................................................................148
Children of Number (1115) EDGAR E. HAKES ................................................................149
Children of Number (1155) SEWARD HAKES ..................................................................149
The Hakes Annual Family Reunion ................................................................................150
A Creditable Proceeding ..................................................................................................150
The Hakes Family Reunion ..............................................................................................150
The Report ......................................................................................................................150
The Family Poem .............................................................................................................150
The Menu and Musical Program .....................................................................................150
The Hakes’ Family Reunion .............................................................................................150
THE

HAKES FAMILY;

By

HARRY HAKES, M.D.,
ATTORNEY AT LAW,
OF WILKES-BARRÉ, PENNSYLVANIA.

SECOND EDITION;
WITH ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.

WILKES-BARRÉ, PA.
1889.
HARRY HAKES, FIRST PICTURE

DR. H. HAKES.
THREE GENERATIONS

Lyman Hakes, Jr.                            Lyman Hakes, Sr.                            Harry Hakes
SHIELD FROM A HAKES COAT OF ARMS
ORIGINAL PUBLISHER

PRESS OF
ROBERT BAUR & SON,
WILKES-BARRÉ, PA.
PREFACE TO THE FIRST EDITION.

To the descendants of SOLOMON Hakes and his wife, Anna (Billings) Hakes: It was after much hesitation, that I finally decided to undertake the making of a limited genealogical record of the "Hakes" family, and I confess that nothing but the persistence of my old friend, George B. Kulp, Esq., author of "Families of the Wyoming Valley," ever induced me to make the attempt, Mr. Kulp had been for years engaged in sketching the biographies of the members of the Luzerne County bench and bar, and I can now understand the difficulty of his task, in trying to show how and from whom the bench and bar descended. In my own case, as in most of the others, he was furnished with scant reliable data. That left a large margin for what is called "knowledge and belief", especially the "belief". I had one undoubted fact to begin with. The Congregational Church Record of Stonington, Conn., shows that "Solomon Hakes and Anna Billings, of Stonington, were united in marriage at Stonington, by the Rev. James Noyes, on the sixteenth day of January, A. D. 1718."

My attention had also been directed to the Records of Windsor, Conn., by Royal Human’s "Record of the Names of Early Settlers" and by "Savage's Genealogical Tables" to the fact that one “John Hakes" settled at Windsor in 1640, was married to Elizabeth, resided there until 1659 or 1660, and had born to him there, ten children, recorded in each instance H-a-k-e-s. The name being so very rare in this country, made it almost a necessary inference, that the said "John Hakes" was in some way the ancestor, or related to the Solomon Hakes who married at Stonington and from whom all of the name of Hakes that I have been able to find in the United States are descended.

I have thoroughly searched the Records of Windsor and therein find in every instance except one, the name spelled H-a-k-e-s. In one instance, it is H-a-y-k-e-s. John Hakes' name dropped from the record there in the year 1659 after selling most of his real estate. In 1662 or 1663 the record showed that Elizabeth, of Hadley, Mass., widow of John Hakes, deceased, sold and conveyed the remainder of his real estate in Windsor, Conn. I then went to Hadley, Hampshire Co., Mass., and found the record of an agreement between parties of Hartford County, Conn., dated 1659, growing out of disagreements connected with the church, by which the signers agreed to remove from Hartford County and settle at Hadley, Mass., before April 1660. Among the signers to this agreement was John H-a-w-k-s.

The Records and also the History of Hadley, show that the John Hakes and his wife and ten children who are on the Records of Windsor for nearly twenty years as H-a-k-e-s, were the identical persons, who moved from Windsor, Conn., in 1659, or early part of 1660, and that from the time they arrived in Hadley to this day, they have been put upon the Public Records, and in fact have been known, and their descendants also, by the name of H-a-w-k-s or H-a-w-k-e-s. After the removal of the family to Hadley, the name was, generally, spelled H-a-w-k-s, but after John's death, in the summer of 1662, the Record of the Probate Court (now at Northampton) spelled the name H-a-w-k-e-s. In the History of Hadley, by Sylvester Judd, there are genealogical tables made by Lucius Baltwood, of all
the early settlers of Hadley. Therein is the family of John Hawks who came from Windsor, Conn., giving the names or his children, their ages and marriages. I would here express my obligations to George Sheldon, Esq., of Deerfield, Mass., for his kindness and assistance, and in giving me the benefit of his masterly knowledge and experience of the history of his vicinity. That the descendants of Solomon Hakes, of Stonington, are not descended from the said John Hakes, Hawks, or Hawkes, of Windsor and Hadley, is absolutely certain. Without here giving the reasons (which are too lengthy), I do not hesitate to say that John Hawks or Hawkes was known by one of these latter names or indifferently by both before he settled in Windsor, Conn. Besides, the name Hakes belonging to Solomon and his descendants, which has for two hundred years entirely escaped corruption or variation, there is one other place where it appears in this country, to wit:

"Thomas Hakes died at James City, Virginia, between 1 April, 1622, and 16 February, 1623." vide "Hutton's Emigrants."

For this memorandum I am indebted to Hon. Steuben Jenkins, and also for same memorandum to Rev. H. E. Hayden, Wilkes-Barre. --"Colonial records of Virginia", February 16, 1623. What an investigation of this might possibly lead to, I will leave some enthusiast for genealogical mining honors to determine. I have been several times thrown off my track in my searches, by the possessive "s" attached to the German name "Hake" - also by another German name, "Haker". There is also an English name Hake, but I have not discovered that it is in any way connected with the name Hakes.

The name “Hakes” in the United States, in so far as it has been possible to ascertain, originates or commences with Solomon Hakes, whose first appearance is in Westerly Rhode Island, in April 1709. The Record of the Town Meeting held in that month shows, that Solomon Hakes and some others were propounded to be made freemen, and at the next meeting Solomon was admitted a freeman and was allotted 100 acres of the vacant land the same as the other freemen. (Westerly Records). In November 1709, Richard Chapman, of Stonington, Conn., deeded to Solomon Hakes, of Westerly, a tract of land lying in what is now known as North Stonington. There is also a deed of land in Stonington made by Chapman also in 1710, and another in 1711 to Solomon Hakes, of Stonington. This indicates that between November 1709 and Feb'y 1, 1710, Solomon Hakes moved from Westerly to Stonington. Another fact to establish this is a memorandum in the Stonington Records, "that the town meeting of Stonington, in January, 1710, prescribed an ear mark for the stock of Solomon Hakes". From these facts it is reasonable to assume that in 1709 Solomon Hakes was not less than 21 years old, so that he was born not later than 1688, and was a man of liberal means for that period.

The questions where did Solomon Hakes hail from on his arrival at Westerly (?) or who was his father (?) remains unanswered. As I do not find the name Hakes previous to this, I feel reasonably warranted in the opinion that he had recently arrived in the country.

I have thoroughly consulted the "Ancient Records of Stonington and Westerly”. The indexes are very imperfect and often misleading. Many matters are not indexed and
others wrongly indexed. The records at Westerly are, very certainly, not original, as inspection will amply prove. Solomon Hakes is not indexed in the records there. The whole body of the old records must be searched.

Some of the records shown at Stonington may be original, but only a fraction of the matters that were properly recordable are to be found. As a single instance, take the record of "Richard Hakes' family." The record credits him with two children, yet he had born there to him thirteen children.

The ancient burying grounds in the vicinity have been thoroughly searched and their records have been used to fix dates and relationships. I must here acknowledge my obligations to Hon. Richard Wheeler of Stonington, for much valuable information as to the early history of the Hakes families. Persons of the same name now living, who were born in the earlier years of the present century, as well as four who were born previous to 1800, have been seen and consulted as to their knowledge of the early history of the families. Since Solomon Hakes settled in Stonington in 1609, to this day, some of the name have continued to reside there, keeping alive the early legends of the family, although quite oblivious as to what became of those who had removed. Lastly, all the old family Bible records have been searched, one reaching back as far as 1750.

From all the aforesaid sources, and the more recent family records, the results are obtained which form the basis of the following genealogical tables. After a very diligent attempt to adjust conflicting dates, it is quite probable that errors remain undiscovered. Nor is it pretended that all of the names have been found. There most certainly are several families who have not been obtained.

There are many blanks that I think might have been filled. The records are such as have been furnished. The time has arrived when I have promised to close my labors in this investigation and publish the results.

I have only made my tables in the paternal line as to carry those out in the female line would be the work of years. Many thanks to those who have been prompt to furnish me with what information they possessed.

To those who ponder as to a motive to make a record of this kind (quite too long neglected), I trust the receipt of a copy, free of expense, postage paid, will be a consoling answer.

Until within the last few days, I have been unable to say anything definite as to the ancestry of Miss Anna Billings, who married Solomon Hakes.

I have just received a letter from the Hon. Charles Billings, of Billingsbridge, Ontario, Canada, who has made the genealogical tables of the Billings family, who says: "Anna Billings was born at Stonington, Connecticut, October 7th, 1681. Her mother's maiden name was Anna Comstock, and her father's name was Ebenezer Billings." Ebenezer Billings was the second child of William Billings, who came from England about 1640,
married Mary --, and settled at Stonington. The English ancestors reach back to A. D. 1420. Anna Billings-Hakes was the eldest child of Ebenezer and Anna Comstock-Billings.

One word more. In looking over the following tables and making your first acquaintance with some hundreds of relations, by blood, from a common ancestor, may it inspire a right hearty and generous effort for a more immediate acquaintance at a general gathering of the families - a union of hearts and hands in the near future. I am induced to publish now what has been obtained with much labor, and subject to many difficulties, in order to certainly preserve many matters that might become irretrievably lost. It is possible but not very probable that I may undertake to ascertain the ancestry of Solomon Hakes whom we are now obliged to call the "first generation."¹

HARRY HAKES.
WILKES-BARRE, Dec. 25, 1886.

¹ I would say that if we were to locate the father and mother of Solomon Hakes in Devonshire, we should probably run a secondary numbering system as far back as can be located at the same time maintaining the currently known generation listings of New World Hakes families.
PREFACE TO THIS, MY SECOND AND FINAL, EDITION

Since the publication of my first edition, I have continued my investigations, correcting errors and mistakes occurring therein, and arranging newly discovered names as fast as obtained, in their proper places. As to the Christian name of the ancestor of Solomon Hakes, nothing new has been found. A thorough search of the records in Massachusetts, Rhode Island and Connecticut has failed to show a legitimate name of a “Hakes” previous to our Solomon Hakes in Westerly, Rhode Island, in April 1709.

My searches in England have been barren of any value to find his birth-place there. The name "Hakes" can be found there, early in the fifteenth century, and persons of the name are still there, but not very numerous. But even there, the same errors have to be considered, which we encounter here, to wit: Public records occasionally have the name “Hakes,” but upon investigation, it turns out that it is but an accident or mistake, arising from writing the name, from its erroneous pronunciation, instead of being governed by the proper letters, arranged in their proper order. The letter “a” has such a variety of pronunciation that the errors arise mostly from its sounds, other than as in the word “hay”. In spelling or writing the name, governed alone by the sound or pronunciation, we get Hakes, Hauks, Haukes, Hawks, Hawkes, Hakse and in one instance Hawx. My German friends frequently pronounce the name in two syllables, thus, Ha-kes, giving "a" the sound of "a" in the word “water”.

I have expended all the time and money that I propose to, in the effort to find our precise English ancestor. The only legend we have of the matter is that there were two or three brothers who came from England about 1700 and settled in Stonington, Conn. This legend exists in all the present branches of the family.

It will be seen that it does not reach back to Solomon Hakes, but refers to his sons. It puzzled me to account for the uncertainty, whether the number was two or three (?). There is no record of the birth of Solomon's sons and in my first edition, I found but two, but now I have found that he had three sons, George, Jonathan and Solomon. Of course, these brothers and their children must have had a knowledge of each other. But after separating, and for the last one hundred years, I cannot find that the descendants of George or Jonathan had the least knowledge of the descendants of their brother Solomon, Jr., or that the descendants of Solomon, Jr., had any knowledge of the existence of the descendants of George or Jonathan.

Now, the uncertainty of the number in the legend is explained, and the true state of the case brought to light. It was not two or three, but simply three brothers. But the legend must further be corrected, for these three brothers were all born in Stonington, later than 1718. The coming from England must refer to the father of the brothers to wit, Solomon Hakes. I find that previous to my first attempt to begin the preparation of our genealogical record, on perhaps a dozen occasions within the last 50 years, some one of the name has met by chance, with some one of a different line, but in no instance could the parties trace any connection or relationship, more than what was implied in the similarity of the lettering of the name. As a first proposition, this absolute ignorance of
the family history seems almost incredible, but in the case of any family, where no one has ever taken the labor or interest to trace the family record, it will be found that the ignorance existing in our family in this respect is not an isolated case.

There are thousands of families who can trace the pedigree of their domestic animals with greater skill and latitude, than the name, which is their individual inheritance. Indulging the hope that in the years to come, among the members of our family name, some one will have the disposition to continue the family record, and in order that it shall be impossible for the work done at the present time, to become lost or exterminated, a copy of this edition will be placed (as heretofore, of the first edition,) in every state and territorial library, and also in the larger public libraries and historical collections throughout the United States and fifty copies will be distributed among the public libraries in Europe. It may save our future historian some trouble, if I here instance the name Hakes, as I have found it occurring as an error, in public records, and show him or her, that I have used due care and diligence to exclude from my lists, those who do not belong therein. In my first edition, I mentioned the fact that the English name, “Hake” is not unfrequently rendered Hakes by adding the possessive letter “s”. So also of the German name Hake.

As to the origin of the name Hakes, the nativity of our ancestor Solomon Hakes, etc., my investigations warrant me in saying that Solomon Hakes was born in England, certainly before 1686, but not long before that date. As for the origin of the name, we can only say that both the records and legends, point to Devonshire or Cornwall, and we can only surmise that the reasons that determined the surname were the same as governed in regard of other surnames in England. It is scarcely to be doubted that Hakes is an outgrowth of the name Hake.

Of course it might be alleged that Hake is the outgrowth of or from the name Hakes. But the hundreds of instances well known of the letter “s” becoming attached as a terminal to the name in the singular number, and rarely by dropping that letter, that it is quite certain, that the former was the fact in this case. Nor is it easy to escape the conclusion, that the name bears some allusion to the fish known as the Hake, whether we assume Hake or Hakes to have been the original name. The plural or possessive “s” is the only difference. Without it, the name is Hake, added it is Hakes.

The rules and customs adopted in Heraldry, as well as the records, go far to prove an original identity of the two names. It is idle to attempt to fix upon a definite date for the adoption of the original name, though a beginning it had certainly.

Some of our American cousins ask, if the family had arms? Yes, but that alone for my purpose, is of little concern or consequence. But as an aid to determine our antiquity, and relationship or connection with the name Hake, it becomes interesting and of utility to our general purpose. Again, we are unable now to say at what early period our arms were granted, conceded or adopted. Our English Hakes families assure me, that our name is of great antiquity, which to me only means, that they cannot trace it to its origin. It certainly
had a beginning, as a distinct and definite surname. So also as to the grant or adoption of arms, there must have been a first instance.

But the precise date is now as much hidden from our distinct vision in the one instance as in the other. Arms were recorded and borne by the Hakes family before the reign of Elizabeth, and were well known and quartered in her reign, 1554 to 1607;

Hake. Grant of arms, 1586.
Hake. 2 generations, temp. Eliz., arms.
Hake. 4 generations, 1618, quarterly arms.,
Hake. 4 generations, 1785.
Hake. 6 generations, 1785, arms.
Hake. Funeral bill, 1664, arms.
Hakes. Arms, emblazoned as follows: “azure, three fishes (hake). haurient, in ferre, argent."
Hake. Arms, emblazoned "azure, three hake fishes, haurient, in ferre, argent." Again, Hake. " Ar. a chev, betw. three hakes, haurient, gu."

The above records are certified to me from the records and collections of the Heralds College by Sir Bernard Burke, Ulster, King of Arms. Had the name Hake and Hakes not been confounded at some period, no such similarity in emblazoning arms would be possible. It will be seen that the distinguishing mark, or the common charges, in the foregoing instances, are alike, to wit, 3 hake fishes, upright or perpendicular, in Heraldic language, haurient, appearing upon the shield thus, (I I I). One word about this fish whose name in the plural we bear. The Hake (merlucius vulgaris) is a fish belonging to the family of codfishes (gadida), differing from the common cod, in having only two dorsal and one anal fin. It is very common on the coasts of Europe and eastern North America, and from time immemorial has been taken extensively from the coasts of England, particularly from the waters washing the coasts of County Devon. I have already said that our name bears some allusion probably to that fish. Again the allusion appears upon our Heraldic shield. To make myself understood, permit me to quote from Heraldic authorities-

"Numerous fish appear in blazon and generally in their proper tinctures. They are borne as allusive charges, and also as types of some connection between those persons who bear them and the sea, lakes and rivers."

"The greater number of the earliest devices that appear in English Heraldry were adopted for the express purpose or their having some allusive association, through a similarity of sound in their own name, with the names of titles of certain persons, dignities and places."

"Devices of this kind addressed themselves in a very plain and expressive language to the men of their own era. In them they saw the kind of symbolical writing that they could remember as well as understand."
"Some specimen of fish was chosen for those who derived revenues from fisheries."

"Canting, or allusive arms, are coats of arms whose figures allude to the names, professions, &c., of the bearer. Such arms have been ignorantly described by some writers as of an inferior order, whereas there can scarcely be a greater proof of their antiquity and highly honorable character."

"With the exception of the Dolphin, the others are chiefly used to designate the name of the bearer, as seen in the names of Herring, Roach, Pike, Salmon, &c”.


There are two aspects of Heraldry, or rather it is viewed in America from two different standpoints, neither of which is quite just, or warranted by historical facts. One view is, that if arms can be found for ancestors, it stamps the descendants as of distinguished consequence, or of very precious blood, and the temptation is quite irresistible to display the now, unmeaning symbol. The other view is, to treat the whole subject with ridicule and affected contempt.

In its day and generation, it constituted the means of personal identification, and was an honorable distinction, though at this day, it is a pretty strong testimony, that the, said distinguished ancestor could not write his name. Hence the origin of personal or family seals and the English Common-law definition of a deed. “An instrument in writing sealed and delivered by the parties.” As most people at that early day, could not write their names, the only method of voucher, was to attach the personal seal. The tyranny of legal form stilt directs us to make a scroll round about the word seal, or the letters L. S. Still it is as unmeaning, useless and insignificant, as the coat of arms at this day, and is entirely displaced, supplanted and superseded, by writing the name. The name formerly was not written because the contractor could not write. Thus, the seal was everything. Now the name must be written, and is the only means of identification, and the seal may as well be excused, as the signature in earlier days.

In short [L. S.] or [Seal] is just about as honorable and significant as the letters Esqr. appended to the name of John Smith. Times have changed. Those honorable ancestors never read the London Times or New York Herald by an electric light, or traversed the broad ocean in a steamship, or crossed a continent in a Pullman car at the rate of 60 miles to the hour when the wheat fields of Dakota shall be cropped by the hand sickle, the journey of 1000 miles be performed by the stage coach, our daily papers be printed by the old hand press, and pine knots be substituted for oil, gas and electricity for illumination, or, when men again live in hovels or caves, or fight battles with clubs, stones and huge blades, and the school-house is converted into a cattle shed, it will be ample time to hang tags upon the coat collar for the purposes of personal identification, or as vouchers or monuments of honorable distinction.
I must thank our English cousins for much valuable aid in this undertaking. I now have a large and growing correspondence with them, and have succeeded in inducing them to make an attempt to make up their long neglected family record.

In Savage's appendix, he has John Hakes of Windsor, Conn., 1640. In preface to first edition I have shown, that that name was Hawkes. After my first edition was printed, I looked in the body of Savage's book, and there found, he had under the proper name of "John Hawkes" given already his genealogy, with the same dates, number and names of his children. The former edition notices the name Thomas Hakes in a list of the dead at Jamestown, Virginia, 1623. This case has been examined. It is in Hutton's emigrants. There are two lists of names made out, one for the living and one for the dead. In the list of the living, is the name of Thomas Hach. The Christian names are identical, and both undoubtedly indicate the same man, whether in fact living or dead. He was probably a German, and as he certainly did not write his own name if dead, and almost as certainly if alive, the mistake was easily made by the different sounds of the letter “a” and the common error of attaching the possessive “s” to Hach. Another instance occurs among the German settlers on Dongan's patent on Long Island. See "Bergen's Early Settlers of Kings County, New York." On page 131 we find “Hakes Simon” on Dongan's patent of Bushwick, 1687. On page 129 we find “Haecks Simon” took oath of allegiance, was on assessment rolls and was a magistrate, etc., 1687" - the same dates, the same Christian name, and same man. Like nearly all the settlers, he was a Dutchman. The real name was Haecks, under which name he is fully described.

Here is another case from the Records of Sandwich, Mass.

1671. Stephen Wing and Lodowick Hakese, grand jurymen.
1675. Lodowick Hawkes obtains right as a townsman.
   I. Bathsheba Hakes, daughter of Lodowick Hakes, was bourne 15th October, 1665.
   II. Joseph Hakes, b. 15 March, 1667.
   III. John Hakes, b. 25 February, 1669.
   IV. Gideon Hakes, b. 25 February, 1673.
   V. Hezekiah Hakes, b. 8 April, 1677.
   VI. Solomon Hakes, b. 15 Oct., 1679.

At first sight, this last name gave some promise to me, as 1679 was within about 10 years of the probable date of the birth of our Solomon Hakes. But the suspense was but momentary.

Further on we read “Solomon Hakes, youngest son of Lodowick, of Sandwich, was b. 19 October, 1679, married Elizabeth Wing, 24th April, 1704, had five children, Barnabas, Maria, Samuel, Sherebiah, John Pelig, the last b. 1717; by a second wife he had one daughter, Mary, b. 1722. By a third wife, he had Isaac, Silas, Solomon, Hezekiah, John, the last b. 10 May, 1732. By fourth wife, Sarah, b. 13 Dec., 1738." It is sufficient to say that these people were of German descent, and I have traced them to Rhode Island and find the name there Hoxey, to this day, the name being spelled about a dozen different
ways. Freeman, in his history of Cape-Cod Sandwich, gives “Lodowick Hoxie," “Edward Hoxey." In no instance am I able to find the true name of Hakes except among the descendants of our Solomon Hakes. For much valuable aid in these matters, I desire to again acknowledge my indebtedness to the Hon. Steuben Jenkins, of Wyoming, Pa. I have just finished another instance of the name sent to me as Hakes, from Columbia Co., NY. Of course, the name might be a reasonable possibility, for some of our ancestors were in that county. But it turns out Hake. My recollection is that I have not found an instance of the name Hake in this country of English origin.

While the general style of this book is the same as the former edition, it will be observed that the list of names is more than doubled, the mistakes and errors corrected, and important omissions supplied. As before, the generations are traced in only the male line of descent. The family had eight, out of a possible ten, in the rank and file in the Revolutionary army, six in the War of 1812-13 and half a hundred in the War of the States, for the preservation of the government in its entirety. So long as men must contest and contend in arms, in horrid war, it is a source of gratification to know that one's kindred have nobly done their duty in the defense of liberty, and of upholding just government. In the times that tried men's souls, and established us a free and sovereign nation, we listen with heartfelt pride to the roll call, Richard!, John!, James!, Jonathan, Sr.!, Jonathan, Jr.!, George!, Jesse!, Caleb! Verily, in their day and generation these were men. One hundred years this day they saw their old Commander inaugurated President of the United States.

HARRY HAKES
WILKES-BARRE, April 30, 1889.
INTRODUCTION TO THE TABLE OF NAMES

The plan is nearly the same as in the former edition, and the reasons therefore the same. First we give the children of our common ancestor, Solomon Hakes, second, the children of his oldest son, George.

Table 1st contains the descendants of Richard Hakes, the eldest son of George.

Table 2d contains the descendants of George S. Hakes, the 2d son of George.

Table 3d contains the descendants of James Hakes, the 3d son of George.

Table 4th contains the descendants of Jonathan Hakes, the 2d son of the ancestor, Solomon Hakes.

Table 5th contains the descendants of Solomon Hakes, Jr., youngest son of the ancestor, Solomon Hakes.

ADDREVIATIONS USED

\[b\] Born. \[occ\] Occupation.
\[m\] Married. \[?\] Probable.
\[d\] Died or dead. \[res\] Residence or resided.

\[issue\] Children born, who will be found in their proper places in the next generation.
ANCESTOR

SOLOMON HAKES, b.1688 (?) in England. The place of his birth was most probably County Devon. The English families believe that, to have been, where both the names Hake and Hakes originated, and where both families were first known by their armorial bearings. He was in Westerly, Rhode Island, in April, 1709; and in the town meeting of that month was propounded to be received a freeman. At the meeting in May, following the committee of inquiry made a favorable report and thereupon he was voted a freeman and was allotted 100 acres of the vacant land, the same as the other freemen. He removed to Stonington, Conn., the first of January 1710, and the town meeting of Stonington, in that month, prescribed and recorded an earmark for his cattle. The same earmark the town meeting afterwards continued to his son George, June 28, 1754, and grandsons, Jessee, 1793, and Elihu, 1807; m. Anna Billings, (b. Oct 1681), daughter of Ebenezer and Anna (Comstock) Billings, of Stonington, Jan. 16, 1718. Married by Rev'd James Noyes. The burning of the county records at New London has rendered it impossible to learn much that would be highly interesting as regards both him and his sons. From the amount of his early purchases of real estate, we may conclude that he was a young emigrant of liberal means for that period. He was a man of prominence in New London County and his appointments to places of trust by the court mark him as a man of more than usual education for that period. Although alive in 1750, he was quite certainly dead before the struggle for independence. He would have been ninety years old in 1776. Therefore, we can only speculate as to what stand he would have taken (if living) in that contest. Even in his day, we may fancy the revolutionary ferment brewing, which later put one of his sons and seven grandsons in the army for independence. The precise date of his death, 1753 (?), or of his wife, has not been found, but they were both buried about one mile northwesterly from the village of North Stonington, in a large old burying ground, the place known formerly as Milltown. occ. farmer. Issue.
INTRODUCTION TO THE FOLLOWING GENEALOGICAL TABLES, SHOWING THEIR SOURCES

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1) SOLOMON HAKES

Gen¹ 1  SOLOMON HAKES and Anna (Billings) Hakes, (ancestors)

Gen² 2  I  George Hakes, b. 1719 (?) at Stonington, Conn., m. 1st Joanna (?) or Hannah Jones, of Stonington. May 15th. 1739. 2d Sarah Coy, (widow) of Preston, Conn., Oct. 10, 1779; occ. farmer; d. 1790 to 1793. (Stonington Records.) His descendants will be found in the 1st, 2d and 3d tables of names. Issue.

Gen² 3  II  Mary Hakes, b. 1721 (?) at Stonington, Conn., m. Ebenezer Darling of Rhode Island, Feb. 25th, 1745; m. by Thomas Steere, Justice of the Peace. (Old Smithfield, R. I., Record.), d. (?)

Gen² 4  III  Jonathan Hakes, b. 1724 (?) at Stonington, Conn.; m. Hannah F. Brown, daughter of Jonathan Brown, of Westerly, Rhode Island, Nov. 23, 1752; married by B. Smith, Justice of the Peace. Recorded at Westerly, Rhode Island, in Town Records. Was a soldier in the Revolutionary army in Col. Topham's regiment of Rhode Island state troops; occ. farmer. Lived and d. at Stonington, Conn., June 1779. (?) His son Caleb was made executor of his estate. For his descendants see 4th table of names. Issue.

Gen² 5  IV  Solomon Hakes, Jr., b. 1727, (?) at Stonington, Ct.; m. 1753 or 1754 and was living at Canaan, Litchfield County, Conn., in the spring of 1754 and owned a small tract of land there. While living there his two sons were b., John in 1755 and Solomon, Jr., in 1758. By a deed it appears that he sold his land in Canaan in 1761 and described himself as then living at "The Nine Partners, Dutchess County, in the Providence of New York." It is not learned that he had more children, or where or when he died, but we may safely conclude that he is d. For his descendants, see fifth or last table of names. Issue.

As the descendants of George Hakes, the oldest son of our ancestor Solomon Hakes, are given in three separate tables, we will here give the children in full of the said George Hakes.
CHILDREN OF NUMBER (2) GEORGE HAKES
(son of Solomon Hakes) and Joanna or Hannah

Gen³ 6 I  Richard Hakes, b. April 8, 1741, at Stonington, Conn. He was a soldier in war of the Revolution, was in the battle of New London, but seems to have been only an emergency man. During the war, he accumulated quite a fortune intending to purchase a large tract of land in Central New York. As his continental money or script became worthless, he remained at Stonington until about 1800, when he removed to Pitcher, Chenango County, New York, and purchased a large tract of land. He married Mary Babcock at and of Stonington, August 11, 1763; m. by Joseph Fish, pastor of ye Church. d. July 5, 1815; and was buried at Pitcher, New York, in Hinman Cemetery, (monument record.) Epitaph: "Life is uncertain, death is sure; Sin is a wound, Christ is a cure". occ. farmer. Issue. (see first table of names.)

Gen³ 7 II  Solomon Hakes, b. January 20, 1743, at Stonington, Conn, d. same place, October 27, 1773. (Stone monument record.)

Gen³ 8 III Hannah Hakes, b. Feb. 4, 1745, at Stonington, Conn.; m. Col. Reuben Hewitt of and at Stonington, a soldier in the French war and war of the Revolution, May 6, 1762; d. March 31, 1814 at Ballston, NY Issue.
   Priscilla Hewitt, b. August 6, 1763, at Stonington, Conn.; m. 1st, Capt. Joseph Westcott, July 25, 1790 at Stephentown, Rensselaer Co., NY They had issue:
      Joseph Westcott
      Stephen Westcott
      Reuben Westcott; b. at Stephentown, Nov. 25, 1791; m. Phobe Hart Howard, at Ballston, NY, Sept 10, 1817. Issue.
      Hannah M. Wescott.
      John H. Westcott
      Elizabeth B. Wescott
      Joseph E. Wescott
      Francis B. Wescott
      Mary W. Kelly
      John E. Kelly
      James H. Kelly; b. in Ballston, Oct. 10, 1844; m. in Rochester, NY, to Mary Delano Breck, Nov. 2, 1871. Issue.
Mary Louisa Kelly; b. in Rochester, NY, June 1, 1874.

Breck Westcott Kelly; b. same place Nov. 20, 1882; d. Aug. 10, 1883.

James H. Kelly has given the author many interesting facts and dates and attended the 2d annual reunion of the Hakes family in 1888. He is the only person except the author who has traced his lineage back to 1709.


Gen³ 10 V George S. Hakes, b. January 27, 1751 at Stonington, Conn. He left Stonington and in 1770 to 1780s settled in Hancock, Berkshire Co., Mass. Probably all of his seven children were born there, m. Zerviah Church, a descendant of Capt. Church, in 1774. Removed to Saulsbury, Herkimer Co., NY; in 1793, and d. there about 1826; occ. farmer. (See 2d table of names.) Issue.

Gen³ 11 VI James Hakes, b. March 25, 1752, at Stonington, Conn.; m. Martha Adams, of Stonington, May 15, 1774; married by Simeon Brown, (Elder), was a soldier in Revolutionary war in Capt. Martin's Co., of Col. Sippites Regt., the regt. was raised Jan. 18, 1776, for one year. In Sept. 1776, the regt. left the state and joined Washington's army. At the expiration of their term they were induced to continue 30 days longer. Were at Trenton and Princeton, NJ, and distinguished themselves in those contests, and were honorably mustered out in Feb. or March 1777, at Chatham, NJ. At a later period, James was in the army, and Gen. Washington visited his home in Rensselaer Co., NY. By special request of the General, his oldest son was named George Washington Hakes. James removed to Columbia Co., NY, and seems to have lived also in Rensselaer Co. and in Berkshire Co., Mass., and finally removed to Sempronius, Cayuga Co., NY He was also a soldier in war 1812; occ. farmer; d. June 4, 1830, (see his descendants in 3rd table of names). Issue.
## FIRST TABLE OF NAMES

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (6) RICHARD HAKES**  
(son of George; of Solomon) and Mary.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Generation</th>
<th>Number</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Birth Date</th>
<th>Place of Birth</th>
<th>Marriage Date</th>
<th>Spouse</th>
<th>Notes</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Gen 4</td>
<td>12 I</td>
<td>Mary Polly Hakes</td>
<td>b. 1764,</td>
<td>Stonington, Conn.</td>
<td>m. Ichabod</td>
<td>Geer, 1785 (?).</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen 4</td>
<td>13 II</td>
<td>Eunice Hakes</td>
<td>b. March 19,</td>
<td>Stonington, Conn.</td>
<td>m. ___</td>
<td>Holmes</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen 4</td>
<td>14 III</td>
<td>Richard Hakes, Jr.</td>
<td>b. January 14,</td>
<td>Stonington, Conn.</td>
<td>d. (?).</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen 4</td>
<td>15 IV</td>
<td>Jessee Hakes</td>
<td>b. at Stonington, October 15, 1768; m. Polly Wheeler about 1790, at Stonington, Conn.; d. October 15, 1825, and is buried at “Togwamp”, midway between Stonington and North Stonington; date of death taken from his monument. Issue.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen 4</td>
<td>16 V</td>
<td>Amos Hakes</td>
<td>b. at Stonington, Conn., 1770; m. Fanny Woodward of same place 1797; moved to Pitcher, Chenango, Co., NY, about 1800; d. 1852. His wife d. Nov. 21, 1827. Both buried at Pitcher, New York. Issue.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen 4</td>
<td>17 VI</td>
<td>Solomon Hakes</td>
<td>b. 1772, at Stonington, Conn. ; m. and removed to Pitcher, New York, 1806; d. 1867, age 95 years. Issue.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen 4</td>
<td>18 VII</td>
<td>Ezekiel Hakes</td>
<td>b. 1774, at Stonington, Conn.; m. Ms. Short about 1795; occ. sailor; d. at sea. Issue.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen 4</td>
<td>19 VIII</td>
<td>Perez Hakes</td>
<td>b. 1777, at Stonington, Conn.; m. 1st Anstes Stewart, February 1797; 2nd Deborah Starkweather, July 5, 1804; occ. farmer; d. at Pitcher, Chenango Co.; New York, 1822. Issue.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen 4</td>
<td>20 IX</td>
<td>Elihu Hakes</td>
<td>b. 1779 at Stonington, Conn.; m. 1st Anna Geer June 13, 1802; 2nd Abigail Geer, Nov. 29.1810; occ. farmer. Lived and died April 20, 1834, at North Stonington, Conn. (Monument record.) Issue.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen 4</td>
<td>21 X</td>
<td>Hannah Hakes</td>
<td>b. 1781, at Stonington, Conn; m. Gardner T. Main, at same place, March 15, 1807. The author has her marriage certificate and a button from the wedding vest of her father, furnished by her daughter, Mrs. Caroline P. Bard, of Norwich,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Conn., in 1887; res. and d. in Brooklyn, Conn., 1863. Her husband d. 1860. Their children were:

1. **Elias Main**, b. 1808; m. Sarah Dorrance;
2. **James E. Main**, b. 1810; m. Ann Hyde;
3. **Charles C. Main**, b. 1812; m. Eliza Stighall;
4. **Caroline P. Main**, b. 1821; m. James D. Bard;
5. **Edwin G. Main**, b. 1819; m. Mary Butt; was Lieut. in 8th Conn. Reg’t, and was killed in the battle of Antietam.


**Gen** 4 23 XII **Esther Hakes**, b. 1785 at Stonington, Conn.; m. Henry Starkweather. Lived and d. in Geneva, NY

**Gen** 4 24 XIII **Harry Hakes**, b.1787, at Stonington, Conn.; m. Lived and d. at Auburn, NY. Issue and is said to have had one or two children, but nothing further can be ascertained. See Appendix D.

Horatio Gates Hakes
Mary Rhoda Hakes, m. Henry George Herman

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (15) JESSE HAKES**
(son of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Polly

**Gen** 5 25 I **Jesse Hakes, Jr.**, b. at Stonington, Conn., 1792; m. Clarissa Campbell. Removed to Woonsocket, R. I.; d. there 1866; occ. was a grocer. Issue.

**Gen** 5 26 II **Polly Hakes**, b. 1794; d. at North Stonington, Conn., 1883

**Gen** 5 27 III **Billings Hakes**, b. Stonington, 1797; m. Lucy Pierce; occ. farmer; d. July 31, 1878, at Chenango County, NY. Issue.

**Gen** 5 28 V **Isaac Hakes**, b. at Stonington, Conn., 1800; m. 1st, Lois West; 2nd, Ann West; both wives d. He resides with his son, Capt. Isaac W. Hakes, Jr., at Windsor, Conn. Issue.

**Gen** 5 29 V **Wheeler Hakes**, b. at Stonington, Conn., 1802; occ. as a merchant; never married; Lived and died at Stonington, 1864; (monument record.)

**Gen** 5 30 VI **Bridget Hakes**, b. at Stonington, 1805; m. Nathan Rathbun; d. at North Stonington, 1868.
Gen⁵ 31 VII Hannah Hakes, b. May 6, 1809; m. 1ˢᵗ, David Holmes, 1826; 2ⁿᵈ, Horace Babcock, 1867; res. North Stonington, Conn.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (16) AMOS HAKES
(son of Richard, of George, of Solomon), and Fanny

Gen⁵ 32 I Amos Hakes, Jr., b. 1793; m. Betsy Eaton, 1815; d. 1853 at Chenango County, NY Issue.

Gen⁵ 33 II Fanny Hakes, b. at Stonington, Conn., 1795; d. 1812 at Pitcher, Chenango County, N.Y.

Gen⁵ 34 III Harry Hakes, b. 1798; m.; d. in California May 7, 1878. Issue.

Gen⁵ 35 IV Samantha Hakes, b. 1803; m.; d. Iowa, 1882

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (17) SOLOMON HAKES
(son of Richard, of George, of Solomon)

Gen⁵ 36 I Charles Hakes, b. 1804 (?), m.; moved to Iowa, and d. 1865 (?). Issue.

Gen⁵ 37 II George Hakes, b. February 16, 1806 at Stonington, Conn.; m. 1ˢᵗ, Harriet Baldwin October 3, 1830; 2ⁿᵈ, Louisa Rinman, January 23, 1849; res. Pitcher NY, occ. farmer. Issue.

Gen⁵ 38 III Fanny Hakes, b. 1808 (?)

Gen⁵ 39 IV Roswell Hakes, b. 1811; d. 1816, Pitcher, Chenango County, NY

Gen⁵ 40 V John M. Hakes, b. 1813; d. 1816

Gen⁵ 41 VI Polly Hakes, b. 1815 (?)

Gen⁵ 42 VII Lucy Hakes, b. 1818 (?)

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (18) EZEKIEL HAKES
(son of Richard, of George, of Solomon)

Gen⁵ 43 I Polly Hakes, b. 1796 to 1800 (?); m. 1820 (?) and resided at Ledyard, Conn. d

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (19) PEREZ HAKES
(son of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Anstes.
Gen⁵ 44  I  William Hakes, b. December 25, 1798; d. November 29, 1839

Gen⁵ 45  II  Miranda Hakes, b. May 18, 1801; m. Jesse Southward. By Anstes, second wife


Gen⁵ 47  IV  Orrilla Hakes, b. May 23. 1808; m. April 29, 1827, Ephriam Brown; d. 1885, Rochester, NY

Gen⁵ 48  V  Dennison R. Hakes, b. June 25, 1811; m. October 4.1834; Lovinia Doran; farmer; d. August 22, 1882, at Pitcher, Chenango County, NY Issue.

Gen⁵ 49  VI  Mary K. Hakes, b. January 19, 1813 (?); m. June 27, 1839 to Howard Corbin; res. Plainwell, Mich

Gen⁵ 50  VII  Emily H. Hakes, b. April 16, 1815 (?); m. 1st, April 30, 1844, John H. Oliver; 2nd, Stephen D. Park; res. Chicago, Ill

Gen⁵ 51  VIII  Susan Hakes, b. September 16, 1817 (?); m. April 11, 1841, John S. Baldwin; d

Gen⁵ 52  IX  Betsy Hakes, b. September 5, 1819 (?); m. 1st John Harens; 2nd N. P. Hitchcock; 3rd, Sanford Corbin; res. Plainwell, Mich

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (20) ELIHU HAKES
(son of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Anna

Gen⁵ 53  I  Elihu Hakes, Jr., b. August 13, 1803, at Stonington, Conn.; m. Mary Leeds; d. 1884. Issue.

Gen⁵ 54  II  Richard Hakes, b. March 2, 1806 at Stonington, Conn., m. Zerviah Fanning. Lived and d. in Conn., 1868

Gen⁵ 55  III  Alma Hakes, b. May 1, 1808, at Stonington, Conn.; m. Henry Fanning, 1829 (?); d. 1856

Gen⁵ 56  IV  Abbie Park Hakes, b. April 8, 1810; m. Thomas Safford 1830 (?); d. Sept. 15, 1837
By the second wife, Abigail

Gen⁵  57  V  **Thomas G. Hakes**, *b.* Sept. 19, 1812, at Stonington, Conn.; *m.* 1ˢᵗ, Nancy M. Frye, Feb. 22, 1838; 2ⁿᵈ, Eveline Gardner, 1879, in Otsego Co., NY. Resided on his beautiful farm at Gilbertsville, Otsego Co., NY; was a man of extensive and varied learning, known and beloved as an accomplished gentleman of the old school; *d.* March 22, 1885. **Issue.**

Gen⁵  58  VI  **Phebe Ester Hakes**, *b.* April 20, 1815, at Stonington, Conn.; *m.* 1ˢᵗ, James Rogers, 1835 (?); 2ⁿᵈ, Alexander Rogers, now widow; *res.* at Gilbertsville, Otsego Co., N.Y.

Gen⁵  59  VII  **Henry Babcock Hakes**, *b.* July 20, 1817; *m.* Anna Williams Woodward, of Stonington, Conn. Resided at City of Worcester, Mass.; *occ.* master mechanic; *d.* 1884. **Issue.**

From a Worcester paper we copy the following obituary notice of Mr. Henry B. Hakes:

**OBITUARY**

Mr. H. B. Hakes, whose death was recorded Saturday, came to this city from Preston City thirty-five years ago. During much of this time he has been either foreman or superintendent of the works" of the Ames Plow Company. It was in the employ of this company that he made an extended tour through Europe, South Africa, Australia, New Zealand, and back to California, the trip occupying thirteen months. Mr. Hakes has been a member of the Baptist Church forty-three years, and of the First Baptist Church in this city thirty-three years. The many friends who attended the funeral services in the church yesterday afternoon bore witness to the esteem in which he was held. The number of gray-headed men present was something remarkable. Among the many who have called to express sympathy with the family are a goodly number who have been in his employ in the shops. Mr. Hakes was too diffident to seek or desire the honors of public office, but served the city very acceptably as Alderman in 1865, under Mayor Ball, and in 1866, under Mayor Blake. He was earnest and conscientious in all he attempted to do. Mr. Hakes was one of the gifted mechanics who have so largely made Worcester what it is. His eldest daughter, Mrs. Stephens, resides in Mt. Pleasant, near Pittsburgh, Pa., where the youngest daughter, Miss Sarah R. Hakes, has been teaching Latin for a year past in the institute of which Mr. Stephens is principal. The second daughter is the wife of the Rev. Mr. James, of Philadelphia. The widow and one daughter only are left in this city. The remains will be taken to Norwich for interment on the 9:30 train today."

Gen⁵  60  VIII  **John Morgan Hakes**, *b.* Sept. 19, 1822, at Stonington, Conn.; *m.* Sarah Millard; *d.* March 27, 1853. **Issue.**
Cynthia Louisa Hakes, b. Sept. 21, 1824, at Stonington, Conn.; m. ____ Andrews 1845 (?); d. 1849.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (21)² HANNAH HAKES
(daughter of Richard Hakes, son of George; of Solomon) and Gardner T. Main

Gen⁵ I Elias Main, b. 1808; m. Sarah Dorrance

Gen⁵ II James E. Main, b. 1810; m. Ann Hyde

Gen⁵ III Charles C. Main, b. 1812; m. Eliza Stighall

Gen⁵ IV Caroline P. Main, b. 1821; m. James D. Bard

Gen⁵ V Edwin G. Main, b. 1819; m. Mary Butt; was Lieut. in 8th Conn. Reg't, and was killed in the battle of Antietam.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (22) ELIAS HAKES
(son of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Nancy

Gen⁵ 62 I Elias J. Hakes, Jr., b. at Stonington, Conn., January 3, 1809; m. Samantha Narrimore, Sept. 26, 1830; occ. farmer; res. and d. Feb. 26, 1880 at Reading, Hillsdale County, Michigan. Issue.

Gen⁵ 63 II Nancy Hakes, b. at Stonington, Conn., Sept. 18, 1811; m. George W. Robinson

By 2d wife Elizabeth

Gen⁵ 64 III Mary Hakes, b. at Coeymans, NY, Dec. 4, 1814; m. Jarvis Robbings

Gen⁵ 65 IV Hannah E. Hakes, b. at Coeymans, NY, Feb. 22, 1817; m. George Terry, act. 16,1836; res. Coeymans Hollow, NY

Gen⁵ 66 V Cynthia A. Hakes, b. at Coeymans, NY July 19, 1821; m. Samuel Fares, Aug. 13, 1847; res. Easton, New York


² Added by Ralph H. Houghton, April 8, 2001. I think all in the female lines should entered this way.


CHILDREN OF NUMBER (25) JESSE HAKES, JR.
(son of Jesse, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Clarissa

Gen⁶ 71 I Nelson Hakes, b. August 26, 1817; single; d. April 18, 1881

Gen⁶ 72 II Adeline Hakes, b. April 5, 1819; m. George Wight; res. Woonsocket, RI

Gen⁶ 73 III Lucinda Hakes, b. December 22, 1821; m. John F. Brown; res. Lunenburg, Mass


Gen⁶ 75 V Minerva C. Hakes, b. June 8, 1828; m. 1st, Thomas J. Keach; 2d, Frederick N. Hosmer, merchant; res. Ware, Mass.

Gen⁶ 76 VI George Hakes, b. April 14, 1831; m. Adalade Walker; d. 1884. Issue.


CHILDREN OF NUMBER (27) BILLINGS HAKES
(son of Jesse, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Lucy

Gen⁶ 78 I Maria J. Hakes, b. at Pitcher, NY, February 1831; d. February 21, 1853; teacher

Gen⁶ 79 II Wheeler Hakes, b. October 23, 1832; m. Adaline Hamilton, September 1, 1857; d. December 13, 1876. Was a Captain in the war between the States; res. at Wellsville, Allegheny Co., NY. Was buried with Masonic honors greatly beloved. Issue.

Gen⁶ 80 III Leroy Hakes, b. at Cincinnatus, NY, August 16, 1834; m.; d. in 1863 in the Union Army in Louisiana. Issue.
Gen⁶ 81 IV  Ledger B. Hakes, b. October 6, 1836; m. 1st, Rosalie Wire 1859; 2nd, Mary Aldridge, July 7, 1883; occ. banker; res. Fremont, Nebraska, removed 1887; to San Diego, Cal. Issue.

Gen⁶ 82 V  Orelia Hakes, b. September 28, 1839; m. Abraham Hamilton; res. Wellsville, NY


Gen⁶ 85 VIII  Lester Hakes, b. December 2, 1844; d. in the Union Army in Virginia, December 25, 1863.

Gen⁶ 86 IX  Merton Hakes, b. November 29, 1846; m. Ida Davis; res. Wellsville, NY Issue.

Gen⁶ 87 X  Julia Hakes, b. February 11, 1848; d. November 1870, at Andover, NY

Gen⁶ 88 XI  Oren Hakes, b. February 11, 1851; m. Miss Jones; railroader; res. Wellsville, NY. Issue.

Gen⁶ 89 XII  Dever Hakes, b. March 15, 1854; m. Mary Colston, June 5, 1880; occ. farmer; res. Wellsville, NY Issue.

Gen⁶ 90 XIII  Fayette Hakes, b. 1856; res. Illinois; P. O. unknown.

(Six of the above sons were soldiers in the War Between the States.)

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (28) ISAAC HAKES
(son of Jesse, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Lois


Gen⁶ 93 III  Dwight West Hakes, b. Norwich, Conn., 1836; m. Lucy Trumbull; bookkeeper; res. Colchester, Conn. Was Lieutenant and Quartermaster Eighteenth Regiment, Connecticut Volunteers.
Captured at battle of Winchester; prisoner twenty-two months; exchanged and promoted to Captain and Com. of sub. Issue.

Gen⁶ 94  IV Charles Billings Hakes, b. 1838; m. Jenny Barton; occ. merchant; res. Brooklyn, New York. Issue

Gen⁶ 95  V Mary Ann Hakes, b. 1848; res. Connecticut. Teacher

Gen⁶ 96  VI Lill Hood Hakes, b. 1853; res. Norwich, Conn.; teacher

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (32) AMOS HAKES, JR.  
(son of Amos Sr., of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Betsy

Gen⁶ 97  I Samantha Hakes, b. 1840 in Ohio; res. Lincoln, Chenango Co., NY

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (34) HARRY HAKES  
(son of Amos Sr., of Richard, of George, of Solomon)

Gen⁶ 98  I Giles Julian Hakes, b. October 18, 1829, at Pitcher, NY; m. August 31, 1854, Phebe Jane Randall; farmer; res. Martelle, Jones County, Iowa. (?) Issue.

Gen⁶ 99  II Devillo Hakes, b. April 7, 1831; m. Sarah J. Wood. Was a steamboat captain. Lived and d. at Vancouver, Washington Territory, Sept. 11, 1886.

OBITUARY

Capt. Devillo Hakes, one of the most highly respected citizens of Vancouver, passed away in death last Saturday night, at the age of 54, after three months suffering, from heart disease. Deceased was widely known on the Columbia, where he was engaged many years in steam boating, and freighting in the upper country. He came across the plains in the early days of the gold excitement, when ox-teams were in the lead and the pioneers held the post of honor. Living in Vancouver for many years past he has held the high respect of all his acquaintances and will be missed from the community by all. He was laid away to rest on Monday by a large concourse of citizens and his Masonic brethren.

Gen⁶ 100  III Harry Hakes, Jr., b. July 2, 1832; d. November 1, 1865. Issue.

Gen⁶ 101  IV Nelson Hakes, b. at Pitcher, Chenango Co., NY, March 7, 1834; m. Emily S. Williams, 1858; occ. Farmer; res. Martelle, Jones County, Iowa. Overland pioneer traveler to Pacific coast; has made three trips on foot to Oregon; one trip by rail, and one by sled. Issue.
Clinton Burdett Hakes, b. September 5, 1835; d. 1873 in Nevada

Adelia Ann Hakes, b. April 1, 1837; d. November 26, 1868.

Fanny Maria Hakes, b. December 1, 1839.

John Milo Hakes, b. August 20, 1840; d. in California

Eustatia S. Hakes, b. May 26, 1842; m. Perry Bickford; res. Laramie City, W.T.

James K. Hakes, b. June 4, 1844; res. Marion, Iowa; Single


Altania A. Hakes, b. October 30, 1847.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (36) CHARLES HAKES
(son of Solomon, of Richard, of George, of Solomon)

Jane Hakes, b. October 12, 1829; m. A. A. Myrick; d. 1861, in Iowa.

Dennison Hakes, b. (?); res. Cadwell, Kansas. Nothing further learned of him.

Julia Hakes, b. 1835; m. Rev. Jas. W. Ingram; res. San Jose, California, now in Memphis, Tenn.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (37) GEORGE HAKES
(son of Solomon, of Richard, of Geoge, of Solomon) and Harriet

Solomon Hakes, b. July 9, 1831; Pitcher, NY; m. Julia DeBell, January 19, 1859; occ. farmer; res. Pitcher, NY Issue.

Mary Ann Hakes, b. at Pitcher April 27, 1833; m. Harrison Hatch March 3, 1875; res. Eaton, New York


3 Might be Caldwell.
Gen⁶ 116 IV **Nancy Hakes**, *b.* February 17, 1838, at Pitcher, NY; *m.* Eneas Fenton June 12, 1856; *res.* Pitcher, NY

Mother of:

Gen⁷ I Mrs. Ada J. Fenton, of California
Gen⁷ II Morris Clark J. Fenton
Gen⁷ III George E. Fenton

Gen⁶ 117 V **Harriet Hakes**, *b.* August 6, 1840; *res.* New York City.

By second wife, Louisa

Gen⁶ 118 VI **Emma Hakes**, *b.* October 27, 1850; *m.* John McElliot August, 1880; *res.* North Adams, Mass.

Gen⁶ 119 VII **George F. Hakes**, *b.* January 24, 1852; *d.* at Pitcher September 6, 1863.

Gen⁶ 120 VIII **Charles M. Hakes**, *b.* Pitcher, NY, May 26, 1853; *m.* Catharine Fairchild September 6, 1881; *occ.* farmer; *res.* Pitcher.

Gen⁶ 121 IX **Julia Ellen Hakes**, *b.* December 31, 1855; *m.* Thurlow Blackman May 16, 1877; *res.* Pitcher, NY

Gen⁶ 122 X **Wellington Hakes**, *b.* February 19, 1868; *res.* Pitcher, Chenango County, NY

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (46) PEREZ HAKES, JR.**

(son of Perez, Sr., of Richard, of George, of Solomon)

Gen⁶ 123 I **Perez Hakes, Jr., 3d**, *b.* at Pitcher, NY, May 25, 1828; *res.* Albion; *occ.* farmer

Gen⁶ 124 II **Elisha B. Hakes**, *b.* at Pitcher, April 2, 1830; *m.* Eleanor Orcutt, September 28, 1853; *res.* Green, Chenango Co., NY; *occ.* farmer. *Issue.*

Gen⁶ 125 III **Rufus B. Hakes**, *b.* at Pitcher, May 14, 1832; *m.* 1st, Hulda Harvey, Oct. 1853; 2nd, Amanda Vosburg, December 21, 1865; *res.* Albion; NY; *occ.* carpenter. *Issue.*

Gen⁶ 126 IV **Amanda Hakes**, *b.* at Pitcher, September 24, 1834; *m.* Doctor Williams November 17, 1880; *res.* Albion

Gen⁶ 127 V **John S. Hakes**, *b.* at Pitcher, November 30, 1836; *m.* Mary Wheeler, April 20, 1869; *res.* Albion; *occ.* farmer. *Issue.*
Lucy A. Hakes, b. at Pitcher April 12, 1841; d. October 1, 1843.

Altania L. Hakes, b. at Pitcher, January 22, 1844; m. B. E. Stacy December 1878; res. Albion, NY

Deborah Hakes, b. at Pitcher, March 3, 1847; m. Theron Blackman December 5, 1866; res. Pitcher.

Elizabeth M. Hakes, b. at Pitcher, May 14, 1849; m. Thompson Eldridge January 1, 1874; res. Albion


CHILDREN OF NUMBER (48) DENNISON R. HAKES
(son of Perez, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Levina


Catherine M. Hakes, b. August 31, 1840; m. Burdette Blackman December 29, 1863; res. Pitcher, NY


Elias Randall Hakes, b. September 9, 1845; occ. farmer; res. Pitcher, NY

Hascall R. Hakes, b. June 13, 1848; m. 1st, Ella Turner, 1872; 2nd, Frances Alexander; merchant and postmaster, Pitcher, NY Appointed by President Cleveland. Issue.

Emmet Hakes, b. August 14, 1850; occ. farmer; Pitcher, NY

Frank P. Hakes, b. December 6, 1852; m. February 8, 1871, De Etta A. Willmarth; occ. merchant, and for many years past Supervisor of Pitcher, NY Issue. (The author hereof desires here to acknowledge his obligations to the said Frank P. Hakes, for valuable aid in preparing these tables.)

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (53) ELIHU HAKES, JR.
(son of Elihu, Sr., of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Mary

Mary A. Hakes, b. 1830; d. 1847
Gen\textsuperscript{6} 141 II  **Elihu Hakes, Jr., 3d**, \textit{b.} 1832; \textit{m.} Anna Wadsworth; \textit{res.} Rochester, NY. \textit{Issue.}

Gen\textsuperscript{6} 142 III **Alonzo L. Hakes**, \textit{b.} 1834; \textit{m.} Mary A. Musson, Oct. 16, 1861; \textit{occ.} farmer and dairyman; \textit{res.} Gilbertsville, Otsego County, NY. \textit{Issue.}

Gen\textsuperscript{6} 143 IV **Harry C. Hakes**, \textit{b.} 1844; \textit{m.} Delferny Wilcox; \textit{res.} Gilbertsville, Otsego County. NY. \textit{Issue.}

Gen\textsuperscript{6} 144 V **Joshua L. Hakes**, \textit{b.} 1849; \textit{d.} 1869

Gen\textsuperscript{6} 145 VI **John M. Hakes**, \textit{b.} 1849; \textit{res.} Gilbertsville, Otsego County, NY

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (57) THOMAS G. HAKES**

(son of Elihu, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Nancy

Gen\textsuperscript{6} 146 I **Ellen Hakes**, \textit{b.} March 3, 1841, at Gilbertsville, Otsego County, New York; \textit{d.} a few days later

Gen\textsuperscript{6} 147 II **Mary A. Hakes**, \textit{b.} October 9, 1842, at Gilbertsville, NY; \textit{m.} Orlando J. Brown February 17, 1863.

Gen\textsuperscript{6} 148 III **Sarah Louisa Hakes**, \textit{b.} June 19, 1844; \textit{m.} Asel A. Halbert, November 6, 1862.

Gen\textsuperscript{6} 149 IV **Daughter**, \textit{b.} twin sister of Sarah Louisa; \textit{d.} in infancy

Gen\textsuperscript{6} 150 V **Elizabeth Hakes**, \textit{b.} May 7, 1847 at Gilbertsville, NY; \textit{d.} February 9, 1850.

Gen\textsuperscript{6} 151 VI **Eliza Hakes**, \textit{b.} May 2. 1849, at Gilbertsville, NY; \textit{m.} Maurice N. Rowe, April 25, 1882; \textit{res.} Oneonta, Otsego County, New York.

Gen\textsuperscript{6} 152 VII **Frances D. Hakes**, \textit{b.} April 2, 1858, at Gilbertsville, New York; \textit{m.} A. J. Freer March 20) 1879; \textit{res.} Gilbertsville, Otsego County, New York.

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (59) HENRY B. HAKES**

(son of Elihu, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Anna

Gen\textsuperscript{6} 153 I **Mary Abby Hakes**, \textit{b.} March 24, 1843; \textit{m.} September 26, 1871, Rev. Leroy Stephens; \textit{res.} Mt. Pleasant, Pa.

Gen\textsuperscript{6} 154 II **Henry Albert Hakes**, \textit{b.} October 1, 1847; \textit{d.} August 25, 1848.

Secretary of the Hakes reunion 1889.


Gen⁶ 158  VI  Henry Hakes, b. June 2, 1863; d. January 4, 1866

Gen⁶ 159  VII  Albert Hakes, b. June 2, 1863; d. February 23, 1864

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (60) JOHN MORGAN HAKES
(son of Elihu, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Sarah

Gen⁶ 160  I  Louisa P. Hakes, b. December 26, 1844, at Gilbertsville, Otsego County, New York; m. 1st, Samuel Hallett, of Conn., 2nd, John Richards.

Gen⁶ 161  II  Anna W. Hakes, b. August 25, 1848, (?) d. April 19, 1883, at Gilbertsville, NY; m. 1st, Edwin Kimball, 2nd, ____Frink; res. Preston City, Conn.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (62) ELIAS J. HAKES, JR.
(son of Elias, Sr., of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Samantha

Gen⁶ 162  I  Louisa Hakes, b. April 3, 1833, at Brant, Erie Co., NY; d. at same place June 5, 1846


Gen⁶ 165  IV  Elias N. Hakes, 3d, b. May 9, 1844 at Brant, New York; m. Alvira Flyn March 16, 1867; res. Reading, Michigan; occ. farmer.


CHILDREN OF NUMBER (67) RICHARD HAKES
(son of Elias, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Eliza Ann

Gen6 168 I Libbie C. Hakes, b. 1846, at Bethlehem, Albany Co., NY; m. John D. Huyck; res. Clarksville, NY

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (68) AARON B. HAKES
(son of Elias, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Elizabeth


CHILDREN OF NUMBER (69) JARED H. HAKES
(son of Elias, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Maggie


Gen6 171 II Emma Hakes, b. Dec. 25, 1859, at Bethlehem, NY; d. same place, April 29; 1864.

Gen6 172 III Florence Della Hakes, b. March 24, 1861, at Bethlehem, NY; res. Coeymans, NY

Gen6 173 IV Willie V. Hakes, b. Dec. 29, 1868, at Bethlehem, NY; res. Coeymans, NY

Gen6 174 V Howard E. Hakes, b. May 18, 1871, at Bethlehem, NY; res. Coeymans, NY

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (70) ELBERT A. HAKES
(son of Elias, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Sarah M


Gen6 177 III Willie J. Hakes, b. July 30, 1872, at South Bethlehem, NY; same residence
CHILDREN OF NUMBER (74) HENRY HUDSON HAKES
(son of Jesse, Jr., of Jesse, Sr., of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Prudence

Gen⁷ 178  I  Emma Jane Hakes, b. January 29,1848; m. January 14, 1873, to David A. Powers

Gen⁷ 179  II  Henry Charles Hakes, b. March 11, 1850; d. September 18, 1853.

Gen⁷ 180  III  Hudson Warren Hakes, b. July 5, 1853; m. Cora Louisa Bennett, May 17, 1877.


Issue.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (76) GEORGE HAKES
(son of Jesse, Jr., of Jesse, Sr., of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Adelaide

Gen⁷ 182  I  Isabel Hakes, b. about 1862 (?); m. ____ Hamlin, Attleboro, Mass

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (77) ALBERT HAKES
(son of Jesse, Jr., of Jesse, Sr., of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Georgiana


CHILDREN OF NUMBER (79) WHEELER HAKES
(son of Billings, of Jesse, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Adaline

Gen⁷ 185  I  Fred Hakes, b. at Wellsville, Allegheny Co., NY, September 7, 1861.

Gen⁷ 186  II  Carrie Hakes, b. at Wellsville, NY, March 3, 1863; m. Edward Rice 1881; occ. dressmaker; res. Wellsville, NY

Gen⁷ 187  III  Mary E. Hakes, b. February 16, 1871; res. Wellsville, NY

Gen⁷ 188  IV  Arthur Hakes, b. June 2, 1872; res. Wellsville, NY

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (80) LEROY HAKES
(son of Billings, of Jesse, of Richard, of George, of Solomon)
Gen 7 189  I  Harry Hakes, b. at Willett, NY, 1860

Gen 7 190  II  Hattie Hakes, b. at Willett, NY, 1861

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (81) LEDGARD B. HAKES
(son of Billings, of Jesse, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Rosalie

Gen 7 191  I  Charles C. Hakes, b. at Wellsville 1859; res. Freemont, Nebraska

Gen 7 192  II  Burt Hakes, b. in Wisconsin, 1868; m. Mary A. Harris Feb'y 7, 1889, of San Diego, California; res. San Diego, Cal.

Gen 7 193  III  Clinton D. Hakes, b. Monticello, Iowa, 1871; res. San Diego, California

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (83) LOEL C. HAKES
(son of Billings, of Jesse, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Elizabeth

Gen 7 194  I  Nettie M. Hakes, b. at Wellsville, NY, December 13, 1861; res. Wellsville, Allegheny County, NY; occ. Clerk. The author is under obligations to this accomplished young lady for useful help in making up this record.

Gen 7 195  II  Minnie C. Hakes, b. at Lena, Illinois, June 26, 1868; res. Wellsville, NY Teacher

Gen 7 196  III  Wheeler B. Hakes, b. at Wellsville, NY, July 7, 1876.

Gen 7 197  IV  Libbie Hakes, b. at Wellsville June 7, 1880; res. Wellsville, NY

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (86) MERTON HAKES
(son of Billings, of Jesse, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Ida

Gen 7 198  I  Floyd Hakes, b. at Wellsville, Allegheny County, NY, February 1879; res. Wellsville

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (88) OREN HAKES
(son of Billings, of Jesse, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and (-)

Gen 7 199  I  Edward Hakes, b. at Wellsville, 1879; res. Wellsville, NY

Gen 7 200  II  Ira Hakes, b. 1881; res. Wellsville, Allegheny Co., NY

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (89) DEVER HAKES
(son of Billings, of Jesse, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Mary
Gen7  201  I  Ben Herbert Hakes, b. 1880, at Wellsville, Allegheny Co., NY
Gen7  202  II  Charles Lester Hakes, b. 1882, at Wellsville, New York
Gen7  203  III  Fred Leon Hakes, b. Jan'y 21, 1884, at Wellsville, New York
Gen7  204  IV  John Kelly Hakes, b. Feb. 15, 1886, at Wellsville, New York

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (91) ISAAC W. HAKES, JR.
(son of Isaac, of Jesse, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Mary

Gen7  205  I  William Williams Hakes, b. 1856; res. Windsor, Conn
Gen7  206  II  Leon Perkins Hakes, b. 1858; d. 1859 at Norwich, Conn
Gen7  207  III  Sarah White Hakes, b. 1860; res. Windsor, Conn.; occ. teacher, music and German
Gen7  208  IV  Dwight West Hakes, b. 1866; res. Windsor, Conn; occ. insurance clerk.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (92) ALBERT H. HAKES
(son of Isaac, of Jesse, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Lucy

Gen7  209  I  Webster Hakes, b. 1858; m. 1884 to Maud Mary Crampton; res. River Forest, Ill. Issue.
Gen7  210  II  Anna Webster Hakes, b. 1860; m. 1885 to Edwin G. Corneau; res. Oak Park, Ill. Had son Reginald Webster Corneau, b. Oct 26, 1887; d. May 6, 1888
Gen7  212  IV  Martha Lois Hakes, b. 1865; res. Chicago, Illinois

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (93) DWIGHT W. HAKES
(son of Isaac, of Jesse, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Lucy

Gen7  213  I  Lizzie Trumbull Hakes, b. 1881 (?)
Gen7  214  II  Annie Seymour Hakes, b.; d. 1883 at Colchester, Conn
Gen7  215  III  Dwight West Hakes, Jr., b. 1885 (?)
CHILDREN OF NUMBER (94) CHARLES B. HAKES

(son of Isaac, of Jesse, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Jennie

Gen° 216 I  Louisa Hakes, b. June 14, 1867; res. Brooklyn, NY

Gen° 217 II  Frederick Kensington P. Hakes, b. Nov. 8, 1873; res. Brooklyn, NY

Gen° 218 III  Nellie Trumbull Hakes, b. June 26, 1877; res. Brooklyn, NY

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (98) GILES JULIAN HAKES

(son of Harry, of Amo, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Phebe

Gen° 219 I  Nancy E. Hakes, b. June 1, 1855; m. Amos Brown, 1878; res. Dexter, Iowa

Gen° 220 II  Montague Hakes, b. February 24, 1858; m. December 25, 1876, to Hattie Arnold; occ. merchant; res. Lourens, Iowa. Issue.

Gen° 221 III  Addison T. Hakes, b. September 8, 1861, at Martelle, Iowa; m. November 20, 1881, to Lettie Miller; occ. farmer; res. Martelle, Jones County, Iowa. Issue.

Gen° 222 IV  James R. Hakes, b. July 9, 1866; occ. merchant; res. Lourens, Iowa

Gen° 223 V  Hattie E. Hakes, b. July 7, 1868; at Martelle, Iowa; m. Allie Port November 4, 1886; res. Martelle, Jones County, Iowa

Gen° 224 VI  Ella Hakes, b. February 24, 1870; m. Ellsworth Port; res. Salem, Kansas

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (100) HARRY HAKES, JR.

(son of Harry, Sr., of Amos, of Richard, of George, of Solomon)

Gen° 225 I  Julian A. Hakes, b. 1861, at Martelle, Jones Co., Iowa; m. William Newhard 1881; res. Story Co., Iowa

Gen° 226 II  Jemima Hakes, b. July 1863, at Martelle, Iowa; m. Cyrus Newhard 1882; res. Story County, Iowa

Gen° 227 III  John Hakes, b. May 1, 1865, at Martelle, Iowa; res. Story County, Iowa

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (101) NELSON HAKES

(son of Harry, of Amos, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Emily
Gen7 228 I Frank M. Hakes, b. at Martelle, Jones Co., Iowa, December 10, 1858; occ. farmer; res. Martelle, Iowa

Gen7 229 II Fredrick B. Hakes, b. at Marion, Iowa, Nov. 20, 1860; m. Olive L. Klinterfetler March 1, 1883; occ. farmer; res. Martelle, Iowa

Gen7 230 III Ida A. Hakes, b. at Marion, Iowa, October 31, 1862; m. Andrew J. Weatherson May 1, 1883; res. Martelle, Iowa

Gen7 231 IV John Hakes, b. September 14, 1865; occ. farmer; res. Martelle, Iowa

Gen7 232 V Harry Hakes, b. September 14, 1865; occ. farmer; res. Martelle, Iowa

Gen7 233 VI Inez L. Hakes, b. Martelle, Iowa, May 6, 1869; m. Frank A. Kohl May 6, 1884

Gen7 234 VII Mary L. Hakes, b. July 18, 1871; d. May 4, 1873; at Martelle, Iowa

Gen7 235 VIII Minnie Hakes, b. Martelle, Iowa, December 19, 1873.

Gen7 236 IX Margaret C. Hakes, b. March 28, 1876; res. Martelle, Iowa

Gen7 237 X Fanny Jane Hakes, b. August 3, 1878.

Gen7 238 XI Olive B. Hakes, b. October 14, 1880.

Gen7 239 XII James Arthur C. Hakes, b. September 30, 1882; d. September 10, 1883

Gen7 240 XIII Walter Perry Hakes, b. August 8, 1884

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (108) DEVER WALLACE HAKES  
(son of Harry, of Amos, of Richard, George, of Solomon) and Alice C

Gen7 241 I Allie B. Hakes, b. Marion, Iowa, June 22, 1869; d. April 22, 1870

Gen7 242 II Stella L. Hakes, b. December 13, 1871; res. Marion, Linn County, Iowa

Gen7 243 III Charles Julian Hakes, b. June 15, 1874; res. Marion, Iowa

Gen7 244 IV Willard E. Hakes, b. February 23, 1876; res. Marion, Iowa
Gen⁷ 245  V  Ulissus B. Hakes, *b.* March 9, 1878; *res.* Marion, Iowa

Gen⁷ 246  VI  Etta E. Hakes, *b.* March 4, 1880; *res.* Marion, Iowa

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (113) SOLOMON HAKES
(son of George, of Solomon, of Richard, of George, of Solomon)

Gen⁷ 247  I  Dewitt C. Hakes, *b.* May 19, 1860; *occ.* merchant; *res.* Pitcher, Chenango Co., NY

Gen⁷ 248  II  Cornelia Hakes, *b.* August 17, 1861; *res.* Pitcher, NY

Gen⁷ 249  III  Anna Hakes, *b.* June 6, 1864; *res.* Pitcher, New York

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (113) ROSWELL HAKES
(son of George, Solomon, of Richard, of George, of Solomon)

Gen⁷ 250  I  Lyman Hakes, *b.* March 1880; *res.* Pitcher, New York

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (124) ELLSHA B. HAKES
(son of Perez, Jr., of Perez, Sr., of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Eleanor


Gen⁷ 252  II  Floyd Hakes, *b.* at Pitcher, 1858; *m.* *Issue*

Gen⁷ 253  III  Ollie Hakes, *b.* at Pitcher, 1864; *res.* Greene, *occ.* livery; *m.* *Philly* 1880

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (125) RUFUS B. HAKES
(son of Perez, Jr., of Perez, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Hulda

Gen⁷ 254  I  Dever Hakes, *b.* Jan. 21, 1855; *d.* May 20, 1865

Gen⁷ 255  II  Ruetta Hakes, *b.* Jan. 6, 1859; *d.* May 15, 1865

Gen⁷ 256  III  Elice Hakes, *b.* Dec. 4, 1861; *d.* April 27, 1863

Gen⁷ 257  IV  Alice Hakes, *b.* Nov. 11, 1862; *d.* May 12, 1865

Gen⁷ 258  V  Halbert Hakes, *b.* Feb. 4, 1865; *d.* May 26, 1865

  By second wife, Amanda
CHILDREN OF NUMBER (127) JOHN S. HAKES
(son of Perez, Jr., of Perez, Sr., of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Mary

Gen⁷ 264  I  Milford L. Hakes, b. at Gains, NY March 1872; res. Gains.

Gen⁷ 265  II Lonie A. Hakes, b. at Gains, NY, 1875; res. Gains.

Gen⁷ 266  III Carl P. Hakes, b. at Gains, N.Y., 1877; res. Gains, NY

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (132) WILLIAM BURNETT HAKES
(son of Perez, Jr., of Perez, Sr., of Richard, George, of Solomon) and Clara


Gen⁷ 268  II Jenevieve Hakes, b. Dec. 6, 1877, at Gains, NY; d. July 2, 1888

Gen⁷ 269  III Arthur Hakes, b. May 24, 1880, at Gains


CHILDREN OF NUMBER (133) DAVID M. HAKES
(son of Dennison R., of Perez, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Ophelia

Gen⁷ 271  I Agnes Hakes, b. 1864 (?); res. Anamosa, Iowa

Gen⁷ 272  II Maud Hakes, b. August 27, 1869 (?); res. Anamosa, Iowa

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (135) LUCIUS M. HAKES
(son of Dennison R., of Perez, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Julia

Gen⁷ 273  I De Cal Hakes, b. September 22, 1869; res. North Pitcher, NY

Gen⁷ 274  II Bertha Hakes, b. April 1873.
CHILDREN OF NUMBER (137) HASCALL R. HAKES
(son of Dennison R., of Perez, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Ella

Gen7 275 I  Belle Hakes, b. December 10, 1872; res. Pitcher, NY; d. spring of 1887

Gen7 276 II Claude Hakes, b. March 6, 1876; res. Pitcher, NY

Gen7 277 III Catherine Hakes, b. July 30, 1886; res. Pitcher, NY

Gen7 278 IV Asa Dennson Hakes, b. November 27, 1888, at Pitcher, NY

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (139) FRANK P. HAKES
(son of Dennison R, of Perez, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and De Etta

Gen7 279 I Lena D. Hakes, b. February 28, 1872; res. Pitcher, NY

Gen7 280 II Viola E. Hakes, b. June 29, 1875; res. Pitcher, NY

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (141) ELIHU HAKES, JR., 3D,
(son of Elihu, Jr., of Elihu, Sr., of Richard, of George, of Solomon)

Gen7 281 I Nellie W. Hakes, b. 1869, at Gloversville, NY; m. December 24, 1888, William Mosher; res. Rochester, NY

Gen7 282 II Mamie Hakes, b. 1872; res. Rochester, New York

Gen7 283 III Charles Elihu Hakes, b. 1876; res. Rochester, New York

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (142) ALONZO L.4 HAKES
(son of Elihu, Jr., of Elihu, Sr., of Richard, of George, of Solomon)

Gen7 284 I William M. Hakes, b. 1872; res. Gilbertsville, Otsego County, NY

Gen7 285 II Gertrude M. Hakes, b. 1816; res. Gilbertsville, Otsego County, NY

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (144) HARRY C. HAKES
(son of Elihu, Jr.; of Elihu, Sr., of Richard, of George, of Solomon)

Gen7 286 I Liila B. Hakes, b. 1868; m. 1888 (?): res. Gilbertsville, Otsego County, NY

4 Jamie Hakes reports Lonzo Leonard Hakes as an ancestor. This entry, #142, seems to be that person.
Gen⁷ 287  II  Lynn W. Hakes, b. 1880

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (164) WILLIAM R. HAKES  
(son of Elias, Jr., of Elias, Sr., of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Emma


Gen⁷ 289  II  Maud Hakes, b. Feb. 12, 1871, at Montgomery, Mich

Gen⁷ 290  III  George Hakes, b. Feb. 8, 1873, at Montgomery, Mich

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (166) STEPHEN E. HAKES  
(son of Elias, Jr., of Elias, Sr., of Richard, of George, of Solomon)


Gen⁷ 292  II  Adelbert Hakes, b. July 6, 1870, at Reading, Mich

Gen⁷ 293  III  Edith Hakes, b. July 22, 1873, at Reading, Michigan

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (167) ALONZO R. M. HAKES  
(son of Elias, Jr., of Elias, Sr., of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Belle

Gen⁷ 294  I  Mabel L. Hakes, b. Aug. 31, 1885, at Reading, Mich

Gen⁷ 295  II  Burgett E. Hakes, b. July 3, 1887, at Reading, Mich

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (181) CHARLES HENRY HAKES  
(son of Henry Hudson, of Jesse, Jr., of Jesse, Sr., of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Lotta


CHILDREN OF NUMBER (209) WEBSTER HAKES  
(son of Albert H., of Isaac, of Jesse, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Maud

Gen⁸ 297  I  Websler Harle Hakes, b. Sept. 22, 1885, at Chicago, Ill

Gen⁸ 298  II  Margaret Maud Hakes, b. Nov. 20, 1888, at Chicago, Ill

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (220) MONTAGUE HAKES  
(son of Giles J., of Harry, of Amos, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Hattie
Byron Giles Arnold Hakes, b. June 15, 1886, at Lourens, Pocahontas Co., Iowa

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (221) ADDISON T. HAKES
(son of Giles J., of Harry, of Amos, of Richard, of George, of Solomon) and Lettie

Ralph Hakes, b. April 1, 1882, at Martelle, Iowa

May Hakes, b. July 28, 1884, at Martelle, Iowa

Vance Hakes, b. August 8, 1886, at Martelle, Iowa

Towna Hakes, b. Sept. 16, 1888, at Martelle, Iowa

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (251) HAMILTON O. HAKES
(son of Elisha, of Perez, Jr., of Perez, Sr., of Richard, of George, of Solomon)


CHILDREN OF NUMBER (252) FLOYD HAKES
(son of Elisha, of Perez, Jr., of Perez, Sr., of Richard, of George, of Solomon)

Eleanore Hakes, b. Date not ascertained.
WE HERE COMMENCE OUR SECOND TABLE, TO WIT:

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (10) GEORGE S. HAKES, JR.
(son of George, of Solomon) and Zerviah (Church)

Gen⁴ 305  I  Robinson Hakes, b. at Hancock, (?) Berkshire County, Mass., 1776; m., lived and d. at St. Albans, Vermont, about 1840 (?) He had three or four daughters. No sons.

Gen⁴ 306  II  Esther Hakes, b. Berkshire County, Mass., 1778; m. Mr. Ford, 1800; d. at Middletown, Delaware County, NY Date not ascertained.

Gen⁴ 307  III  Hannah Hakes, b. Berkshire County, Mass., 1780; m. Eleazer Carr; res. Saulsbury, Herkimer County, NY; d. 1858. She was the grandmother of Hon. Charles E. Rice, now President Judge of Luzerne County, Pa.; also grandmother of Lewis Carr, late District Attorney at Port Jervis, NY Judge Rice m. Maria M. Fuller, daughter of Hon. Henry M. Fuller, December 18, 1873, and has two sons: Charles, b. 1875 (?) and Philip; b. 1880 (?)..

Gen⁴ 308  IV  Zerviah Hakes, b. Berkshire County, Mass., 1782; m. Charles Porter; d.; date and place unascertained.


Gen⁴ 310  VI  Priscilla Hakes, b. Berkshire County, Mass., 1786; m. Mr. Lewis. After the death of Mr. Lewis she kept the first grand hotel as a summer resort at Saratoga, NY. Her eldest daughter m. a son of Dr. Francis Wayland of NY. The doctor spent his winter at Charleston, SC and his summer months at Saratoga. It may be presumed that the son went with his father to look after him, and also his own interests.

Gen⁴ 311  VII  Lyman Hakes, b. at Hancock, (?) Berkshire County, Mass., May 26, 1788; m. 1st, Nancy Dayton, of Watertown, Litchfield County, Conn., at Harpersfield, Delaware County, NY, where she was teaching school, September 21, 1813. She died, in 1850, after raising a family of eight children, m. 2nd, Delinda Osborn; occ. farmer. Was for several years Supervisor of Harpersfield; took an active part in building up schools and establishing useful libraries, and was of much value to the young men in their debating societies. He was the leading spirit in favor of good roads, and in the construction of a turnpike through Delaware and Schoharie Counties, about 1836. In 1841, he was commissioned by Governor
W. H. Seward, Judge of the Courts of Delaware County. It was during his term that the anti-rent insurrection broke out, making much business for the Courts. In the war of 1812 he was drafted into the military service, and was stationed at New York. In those days bounties for soldiers were unknown. Each man must provide his own weapon and accoutrements. He was honorably discharged, and started home without a shilling. About 1870 he was awarded a pension of $100 a year, every dollar of which he would give away as soon as received; d. at Harpersfield, Delaware County, NY, July 14, 1873. Issue.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (311) LYMAN HAKES
(son of George S., Jr., of George, Sr., of Solomon) and Nancy

Gen\(^5\) 312 1 Lyman Hakes, Jr., b. at Harpersfield, Delaware County, NY, March 23, 1816; m. 1\(^{st}\), Elizabeth J. Baldwin at Wilkes-Barre, Pa., 1851 (?); 2\(^{nd}\), Margaret D. Cowley, of Pittsburg, Pa., 1869 (?) Attorney at Law at Wilkes-Barre, Pa., from 1840; d. December 8, 1873

By permission of George R. Kulp, Esq., one of his older students, editor and publisher of the Luzerne Legal Register, his obituary and proceedings of the Luzerne Bar therein, are here inserted:

Died, at his residence in this city, early Monday morning, December 8th, 1873, Lyman Hakes, Esq., after nearly three years of failing health. He had achieved a wide reputation as a lawyer. He was distinguished for his clear perception fine logical powers, and remarkable legal instincts, and these gifts, sustained by extensive reading, placed him at the head of his profession as a criminal lawyer at the bar of Luzerne, and of many other counties to which his practice extended. He was a son of the late Hon. Lyman Hakes, at one time Judge of Delaware County, New York, where he was born March 23, 1816. Hon. Harlo Hakes, of Hornellsville, New York, and Hon. Harry Hakes, of this county, are his brothers. He came to Pennsylvania in 1837, and for some time taught school at Berwick, Columbia Co. While thus engaged he commenced the study of law under the tuition of the late Hon. S. F. Headley. In 1839 he came to Wilkes-Barre, continued his legal studies under William Wurtz, Esq., and was admitted to the bar at the April terms in 1841, in a class with Hon. E. L. Dana and the late Horatio W. Nicholson, Esq. Very early in his career Mr. Hakes gave evidence of his power as a criminal lawyer, which afterwards distinguished him, He had to contend against able men and powerful orators, who did little to help the struggling young attorney; but opposition only developed the powers of his mind, and his strength of will overcame every obstacle, until he stood the peer of the brightest, if not, indeed, peerless at the Luzerne bar. He was not a brilliant orator, but he had a mathematical mind capable of condensing facts and presenting them to a jury in a most convincing manner. He excelled in clearness of statement, and
was always powerful before a jury. In the earlier years of his practice Mr. Hakes was a close student, and was almost as successful in civil as in criminal cases, but in his later years his practice was principally criminal, and books were in a great measure neglected. But even up to the last he was no mean antagonist in any case. In the midst of a large practice at the bar he found time to keep up with the current scientific literature of the day, and was greatly interested in all scientific discoveries. He had almost a passion for machinery, and when riding on a railroad almost invariably took a position on the locomotive.

In appreciation of this trait of his character the Lackawanna and Bloomsburg Railroad Company named one of their locomotives the "Lyman Hakes." Among the students of the deceased are to be found some of our most Hornellsville, New York, and Hon. Harry Hakes, of this county, are his brothers.

In his private life, Mr. Hakes had many admirers, and this not without cause. He was a true and faithful friend; in the capacity of a neighbor, justly noted. There were few men more ready to serve, to aid, to counsel. His generosity was noble and exalted. Perhaps the highest meed of praise that man can bestow upon man is that due to charity. And all who knew Mr. Hakes, freely accord to him the exercise of this Heavenly-born virtue. The last dime in the purse was never refused to the cry of the needy. If he did not always give with discrimination, he gave liberally, and whatever were his faults, there are many whom he has befriended who will sincerely mourn his loss.

In the estimation of human character we are accustomed to place most confidence in the evidence of those most qualified, from closest intimacy, to judge. And it is in this case well worthy of notice that all nearest allied to this man in professional, social and domestic life, bear the same testimony to his many virtues, and most keenly feel the Providence which has summoned him from amongst us. The writer of this knew Mr. Hakes well. As a student in his office, for a while a member of his family, by our intercourse with him, we learned not only to respect him, but to love him, and we here drop a tear to his memory.

"And the night dew that falls, though in silence it weeps, Shall brighten with verdure the grave where he sleeps."

BAR MEETING

At a meeting of the members of the Bar of Luzerne County, held in the court-room, at Wilkes-Barre, on Tuesday, December 9th, A. D. 1873, Mr. R. Brundage, Esq., was chosen Chairman, and H. B. Payne, Esq., Secretary.

On motion, a committee of five, composed of C. E. Wright, Esq., Chairman; I. P. Hand, W. W. Ketcham, Oristus Collins, and H. M. Hoyt, Esqs., was appointed to report on resolutions at an adjourned meeting to be held on Thursday, December 11th.
Pursuant to adjournment, the members of the Bar were called to order by Mr. Brundage, Esq. in the courtroom on Thursday, December 11th, 1873; immediately after the morning session of the Argument Court.

Hon. C. E. Wright, Chairman of the Committee on Resolutions, reported as follows:

As members of the legal profession, we assemble today in compliance with that custom which ever and anon cites us to appear and hold converse over the dead. As our number year after year increases, more and more frequently are we summoned thus together. And now, another of our fraternity has migrated to "that undiscovered county, from whose bourne no traveler returns," He is gone, but not unexpectedly; we were prepared for the happening of an event which confirmed malady too certainly foretold. That we are gathered here to express our common sympathy, and give utterance of the same to the public ear, it is satisfactory, indeed, that so much can be justly said in praise of the departed. We shall but echo the common sentiment of our county in offering tribute of our admiration of his abilities, and appreciation of his manly traits.

Lyman Hakes was truly a man of marked characteristics. In mind, he was much above the average; in social habits, frank and confiding; in domestic life, genial and kind; in his nature, charitable; in many of his tastes, refined and cultivated. The profession of his choice, the achievements of science, the grand triumph of mechanical power, as also the production of the sculptor's chisel and the painter's brush, found in him both a patron and worshiper. But his work is accomplished; and he is called off from further labor and from further triumphs - many the battles he bravely fought; many the victories gained. A mightier foreman than met at the bar has at length struck down the muscular frame and chilled the current of his blood where he lies today, covered by the laurels he won, we, his associates and fellows of the same bar, must in turn follow him.

In evidence of our esteem for him as a man, a neighbor, a friend, and a fellow practitioner, we submit the following:

Resolved, That we hereby give expression to our deep regret and sorrow, caused by the Providence that has again broken our ranks and claimed another victim.

Resolved, That our bar has lost a member of distinction: the profession, an advocate whose genius enhanced claims to renown; the community, a man many years connected with its growing interests; and many, a faithful friend. At the same time the suffering poor are deprived of one who always responded to their appeals for the exercise of charity.

Resolved, That our condolence are hereby extended to the bereaved relatives, and that a copy of these proceedings be furnished them. Also, that they be published in the papers of the county.

Resolved, That we wear the usual badge of mourning for thirty days.

On motion of Hon. Stanley Woodward, the resolutions were adopted.

Pending this motion, C. E. Lathrop, Esq., said:

My acquaintance with Mr. Hakes has not been so intimate of late years, but I knew him well in his early history. He came to Wilkes-Barre in the spring of 1839 and entered his name as a student in the office of my brother-in-law, the late William Wurtz. Esq., in whose family I was then a resident. The deceased was then about twenty-three years of age. Though but a mere lad, and in attendance upon school, I devoted my leisure hours to the study of law in the same office and was thus a quasi fellow-student of his, he was a close student, and early exhibited those faculties which in after years made him so famous as a lawyer. I have often heard him remark while a student that
he meant to be no ordinary lawyer, but to aim for a high position at the bar, which, in that day, was no easy matter - how well he fulfilled that prediction this day's proceedings abundantly testify. The deceased was peculiarly genial and happy in his disposition, and was always pleasant and agreeable to younger persons. Having been thus associated with the deceased in early life, I have watched his career with great interest and pride. Though not without his faults, the deceased had a mind of great power and ability, and developed many qualities which, taken all in all, marked him as a man upon whose like we shall seldom look again.

Hon. C. E. Wright said:

MR. CHAIRMAN: I desire to add a word in justification of my own position in connection with this man who will no more be seen in our midst. It is a pleasure for me to do so. When I returned to my native county in 1853, I found Mr. Hakes, to me then a stranger, occupying a place at the bar. By some I was rather counseled to avoid him, as there seemed to be a current of public sentiment running against him. I can't deny but I was placed under influence by this and had but little intercourse with him. However, a few years overcame the wrongly formed opinion, and I was happy to change it. I admit it was erroneous. I came to look through the outward seeming of the man, and estimate him by his demonstrations of mind and sentiments of heart. Therefore it was that I admired where before I had suspected.

In my professional intercourse with Mr. Hakes I had always the satisfaction of feeling that I was dealing with a man of honor. His word I took without hesitation, and it was never broken. And I now sum up the leading features of his character, as I came to learn, with much satisfaction of heart. In my view he was a man of kindly emotion: o true honor in connection with his fellow-practitioners: a man of truth: a man of charity, and having said this, what weight in the minds of just and intelligent men, should the foibles and unpolished phases of his character claim? It is idle even to regard them.

I am happy Mr. Chairman, to refer to that outer and better aspect of character, which in this case, as in all others, it is most pleasant to contemplate. I have seen this man weep under appeals made to the heart. I saw him, a few years ago, on the camp-ground, showing the most indubitable signs of a heart drawn to the considerations of things pertaining to the state beyond this life, I heard it stated by Father Hunt, at his funeral, that on different occasions he had bowed his knee with him in prayer to God. So, in passing upon him now, it becomes us as men to cast aside the minor traits, which in his manner may at the time have excited objection, and to regard the more noble and generous features, which he possessed in a large degree.

Hon. W. W. Ketcham said:

MR. CHAIRMAN: I should have to travel a great distance to find an audience to whom I could tell anything new of Lyman Hakes. He was for more than thirty years an active practitioner at this bar, and very much at the bars of surrounding counties and in the Supreme Court, and so known to most of the lawyers of the state, and to a very large body of people who attended and were interested in the courts, besides all this his genial, social qualities, his love of the masses, and the happiness he derived from mingling with the common people, made his name and presence familiar all over a large extent of the country.

Having when but a boy, cast himself upon his own innate resources, and without fortune, education or influence to aid him, he found his first footing and the first sympathy with the poor, and his road lay from the bottom on up through all grades of men to the position where his last work was done.

The poor and the common people had been his friends in the hour of his need and had generously seconded his ambition and brought him from obscurity to distinction: and he never forgot them or separated from them. As they had been his friends, so they had no better friend than Lyman
Hakes. Had he been avaricious, he would have died a very rich man. His professional earnings, well invested, would have made him rich. But he was generous to a fault; charitable to prodigality. The poor had their full share of his gatherings.

He was frank, truthful, and in all things an honorable and reliable lawyer; and if so there, so everywhere. He was able. His intellect was much above the average, and combined a marvelous variety of qualities and faculties; a strange association of power and beauty; a clear and unfailing perception; a vigorous, keen logic: a rare breadth of view and great power of endurance: and courage that delighted in the bold, desperate conflict where mind, will, passion, character, ambition, all there is in the heart, soul, mind and body, contests and decides the issues of fortune and of life and death: and along with these, an enthusiasm for machinery and mechanical science, and still yet a passion for the beautiful, both in nature and art.

He was a thorough and profound student of principle, and a master of elementary law; and his fine legal instincts enabled him with little effort to approximate all that he needed of the *stare decisis*. Without the advantages of the schools, his pride of energy and taste had given him command of good, expressive English: and very few men have excelled him in ingenuity, or clearness or force of statement, either in argument to the court or to the jury.

To sum up in brief: whether making demonstrations from some intricate and involved legal proposition before the highest tribunal of the state; or struggling for the life of a prisoner in the Oyer and Terminer; or unlocking the mysteries of Fearn on Remainders and threading the gossamer speculations of the *scintilla-juris*: or exulting over the triumph of genius in the locomotive; or strolling, wrapt in the dream of the picture gallery; or participating in the rustic amusements of the fair-ground, he was a remarkable man; and for his ability and honor as a lawyer, and for his genius and liberal tastes and benevolence as a man, he will be long remembered by the bar and by the people.

S. S. Winchester, Esq., said he was acquainted with Mr. Hakes very intimately; went to school to him, and had an opportunity to know the kindness of his heart. Mr. W. spoke feelingly of the melancholy close of the life of the deceased, and referred to another prominent member of the bar, Mr. G. B. Nicholson, who fought for years against disease. In the case of the latter gentleman, when the bodily powers had nearly all failed, the mind retained all its vigor: but how different the case of our brother just deceased"

The last day of his life Mr. Hakes sent for the speaker, who placed him upon a chair and spent some time with him. He was attended in his illness by a devoted, faithful, wife, who not only watched by his bedside, but guided his feeble steps through the streets. Such love and devotion called forth our deepest sympathy and most profound respect. The deceased was truly a great man in his profession. As a criminal lawyer, he had no superior in Northern Pennsylvania. His energy in behalf of his clients was untiring. He seemed to make his clienes case his own, and spared no labor to accomplish his end. As a lawyer, his example is a rich legacy to all the younger members of the bar. Mr. Hakes' early struggles and ultimate triumph were dwelt upon at considerable length by the speaker.

**Gen 5 313 II**  
Minerva Hakes, *b.* at Harpersfield, March 14, 1818; *m.* Phineas L. Bennett, of Harpersfield, and resided there until 1887. Mother of:

- **Gen 6 I**  
  Mr. Francis Dennis, of Hornellsville NY

- **Gen 6 II**  
  Lyman Hakes Bennett, of the Luzerne County Bar

- **Gen 6 II**  
  Alden J. Bennett, Banker of Virginia City, Montana

- **Gen 6 V**  
  Isaac (Bennett), with whom his parents reside at City of York, Penna
Homer Hakes, *b.* at Harpersfield, January 6, 1820; *m.* Anna Judd, April 9, 1844; *occ.* farmer; *d.* Nov. 13, 1854, in McKean County, Pa. *Issue.*

Adaline Hakes, *b.* at Harpersfield, October 16, 1821; *m.* Samuel Scott April 19, 1843, *d.* at Harpersfield, October 5, 1844. No children.

Harlo Hakes, *b.* September 23, 1823, at Harpersfield, Delaware County, NY. Studied law under the tuition of the late Governor Harris, attending the Albany Law School, and was duly admitted to the bar in 1852. Locating at Hornellsville, Steuben County, NY, he opened an office for the practice of his chosen profession in 1853. In 1855, he married Miss Mary Chandler, of Hornellsville and was at the previous election chosen to represent Steuben County in the Legislature. Immediately upon the expiration of his term as Representative, he was elected District Attorney for his County, and upon the enactment of a National Bankrupt law, he was appointed Register in Bankruptcy, an office he held until the repeal of the law. Was the Republican candidate of the Republican party for Congress in the year 1874, and was defeated, in what was popularly designated the “tidal wave” of that year. In 1884 he was the Republican candidate for Judge of the Courts of Steuben County, and was elected to that office by a large majority. Aside from his long service at the bar and upon the bench he has been a leading factor in building the village of Hornellsville of his younger days, into a beautiful and flourishing city. It must be with pleasure and much satisfaction that Mr. Hakes contemplates the rapidly increasing prosperity of his town, the increased and increasing railway facilities, to which end he has been an indefatigable worker. More than twenty years since he was one of the original corporators of the Urbana Wine Company, whose extensive vineyards are situated on the banks of Lake Keuka, in Steuben County, a pioneer wine company in the United States, and rapidly becoming celebrated for its sparkling wines, widely known throughout the United States, and in the best markets in Europe. His popularity as a man, his pushing energy as a citizen, his ability as a lawyer and jurist, has discounted for a ripe maturity, ways of pleasantness and walks of peace. It is with much satisfaction that the author inserts in this edition an engraved likeness of this man, a noble brother and a justly distinguished cousin. *Issue.*

Harry Hakes, *b.* at Harpersfield, New York, June 10, 1825; *m.* 1st, Maria Eliza Dana 1849; 2nd, Harriet Louise Lape, August 29, 1855; *occ.* Doctor in Medicine 1846-1857; Attorney at law since 1860; *res.* Wilkes-Barre, Pa. *Issue.*
By permission of George B. Kulp, Esq., before mentioned, author of "Families of Wyoming Valley," the following memorandum from the Luzerne Legal Register is inserted: *(Vide frontispiece.)*

"HARRY HAKES, Wilkes-Barre, Pa., by George B. Kulp, (a Member of the Luzerne County [Pa.] Bar): A man being successful as a lawyer and a doctor must needs be a mentally strong man. A man who has achieved a more than ordinary fair standing in both professions is the subject of our present sketch. The Hakes family is of English extraction and of the earliest Puritan stock. The Hon. Harry Hakes was born June 10, 1825, at Harpersfield, Delaware County, NY. His father, Lyman Hakes, Sr., first saw light as far back as 1788, in Berkshire County, Mass., which county furnished a large part of the early settlers of this valley. The grandfather of Harry Hakes was George S. Hakes, who married Zurvia Church, of the family of Captain Church, about 1775, in Massachusetts. Lyman Hakes, Sr., moved to Harpersfield, NY; where he died in 1873. He married Nancy Dayton, of Watertown, Litchfield County, Conn., September 23, 1813. Her father, Lyman Dayton, was a soldier in the Revolutionary war. The mother of Mr. Dayton was Abiah, daughter of Stephen and Rebecca Matthews, of Watertown, Conn. Stephen Matthews was the son of Thomas Matthews, also of Watertown. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war, and was at the surrender of Fort Ticonderoga. Thomas Matthews was the son of William Matthews, who emigrated from Wales, England, to Connecticut in 1671. He was born in Watertown in 1699 and died in 1798, aged ninety-nine years. At the age of forty Thomas Matthews was appointed a Magistrate of Watertown, and held the office for forty years, being appointed yearly, and at the age of eighty declined further appointment. Mr. Hakes served in the War of 1812, and was a judge of the county in which he lived. Mrs. Hannah Carr, *nee* Hakes, sister of Lyman Hakes, Sr., was the grand- mother of Hon. C. E. Rice, President Judge of Luzerne County. His family consisted of eight children, four sons and four daughters. Of the sons Harry was the youngest, and Lyman, Jr., for many years a resident and leading member of the bar of this county, the oldest. Homer, another of the sons, died in 1854. Another son of this breeder of big men, Hon. Harlo Hakes, resides at Hornellsville, NY. Two of the sisters are still living, one the mother of Lyman H. Bennett, a member of the Luzerne bar and residing in Wilkes-Barre.

“The boyhood of Harry Hakes combined the usual experience of farmers' sons-work upon the farm during the summer and attendance upon the district school during the brief school term in winter. He had even at that age a habit of study and taste for general reading, which made him as nearly as possible for a boy, a proficient in all the branches taught and gave him a fairly good English education.

"Leaving the following of the plow, he entered the Castleton Medical College, in Vermont, from which institution he graduated in 1846, an M. D., with all the honor that title conveys and opened an office at Davenport Center, NY which soon became the center of attraction for a large population needing medical help, and in which he remained for three years with gratifying financial success to himself, and more than equally gratifying good to his patients.
In June, 1849, he married Maria E. Dana, eldest daughter of Anderson Dana, Jr., of Wilkes-Barre, who was the uncle of ex-Judge Edmund L. Dana, of this city. She died the December following and the Doctor devoted the year 1850 to attendance and faithful and effective work in the schools and hospitals of New York City. Then he removed to the, at that time, rapidly growing village of Nanticoke, in this county, where he continued the practice of his profession for three years. In 1854 he visited the old country, and spent another year of study in the medical institutions of London and Paris. Returning he married Harriet L. Lape, the daughter of Adam and Elizabeth Lape, both natives of this county, August 29, 1855. He then resumed his practice as a man of medicine, and, interspersing it with the care and culture of his fine farm in the vicinity of Nanticoke, did good work for himself and country until the spring of 1857. He has no children living, having lost two in their infancy.

Dr. Hakes had succeeded in the cure of the physical ailments of man, but, probably by hereditary transmission. He had an aptitude for the law. His father, as has before been stated, was a lawgiver of no little distinction. His brother was a lawyer of acknowledged repute practicing at our own bar. Another brother is one of the leading lawyers in the Empire State; has been District Attorney of his county, member of the Legislature, and Register in Bankruptcy. Harry began, urged by these influences, the study of law, in the office of his elder brother Lyman, in 1857, passed the usual examination, and was admitted to practice January 25, 1860.

In 1864 he was elected a member of the Legislature on the Democratic ticket, representing Luzerne County. During that term, and the succeeding one to which he was reelected, he secured an appropriation of $2,500 each year for the Home for Friendless Children. He served on the Judiciary Local, Judiciary General, Ways and Means, Corporations, Federal Relations, and Estates and Escheats Committees. He drafted the bill to prevent persons from carrying concealed deadly weapons, the bill for the extension of the Lehigh Valley Railroad from Wilkes-Barre to Waverly, NY, and the bill for the collection of debts against townships, all of which passed.

Although he still keeps up his relations with his brethren of the "healing art," and takes an active part in business and discussions as a member of the Luzerne County Medical Society, his attention and time are chiefly given to the law, with an occasional digression, at the proper season, with the rod and creel along some mountain stream, or an excursion with dog and gun into the haunts of the quail, the pheasant, and other denizens of the woods.

The Dr. is a life-long, earnest Democrat, and is always ready, both in public and private, to give a reason for the faith that is in him. He is a member of the Pennsylvania State Medical Society, the American Medical Association, and is often a delegate from the Luzerne County Medical Society, He is frequently called upon to make speeches on medical, agricultural, and scientific subjects, He is not a member of any Christian church, but a Methodist in religious belief,
"Dr. Hakes is a genial friend, a kind neighbor, and a public spirited citizen. Over six feet in height, he unites with a large frame a large heart, and a grasp, a vigor, and an independence of mind which renders empiricism and the small art and details of professional life distasteful, but especially qualifies him to subject every question, whether in medicine, law or theology, to the rigid test of principle, and to that measure and amount or proof of which it is reasonably susceptible."


Gen⁵ 319 VIII Vienna Hakes, b. at Harpersfield, September 16, 1830; teacher; d. March 16, 1858

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (314) HOMER HAKES
(son of Lyman, of George, Jr., of George, Sr., of Solomon) and Anna

Gen⁶ 320 I Adaline Hakes, b. at Harpersfield, NY, July 8, 1846; d. January 8, 1856

Gen⁶ 321 II Etta Hakes, b. April 1849; m. Mr. Abell, 1870, and has two sons; res. Nebraska

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (316) HON. HARLO HAKES
(son of Lyman, of George S., Jr., of George, of Solomon) and Mary

Gen⁶ 322 I Evelyn Hakes, b. March 11, 1857; graduate of Vassar College; occ. teacher; res. New York City. European tourist 1888

Gen⁶ 323 II Hattie V. Hakes, b. at Hornellsville, NY, August 23, 1859; m. E. G. Saussman, December 29, 1882; res. Kansas.

Gen⁶ 323a III Carrie M. Hakes, b. August 23, 1859; m. William L. Ferris June 30, 1885. Mother of

Gen⁷ I Harlo Hakes Ferris, b. 1886
Gen⁷ II William Paul Ferris, b. at White Water, Wisconsin, November 19, 1887.

(The error in this number was discovered too late for correction.)

Gen⁶ 324 IV Lyman Hakes, b. August 15, 1865; d. February 22, 1868
Gen⁶ 325  V  Harlo Hakes, Jr., b. September 28, 1869; d. July 25, 1870

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (317) HARRY HAKES
(son of Lyman, of George S., Jr., of George, Sr., of Solomon) and Harriet L

Gen⁶ 326  I  Minnie Hakes, b. September 25, 1856; d. January 4, 1858

Gen⁶ 327  II  Lyman Hakes, b. February 16, 1859; d. September 26, 1859

Here closes and will terminate the male line of the descendants of George S. Hakes, of the 3d generation. The monument record of Lyman Hakes, Sr., (No.311) and Lyman Hakes, Jr., (No 312), the future family historian will find in the cemetery at North Kortright, Delaware County, New York. The monument of the author (No.317) is already placed at the cemetery on the hill between Wilkes-Barre and Nanticoke, in Hanover Township, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania, at this date, minus the "obit", which the author is in no particular hurry to have engraved.
WE HERE COMMENCE THE THIRD TABLE, TO WIT:

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (11) JAMES HAKES
(son of George, of Solomon) and Martha

Gen⁴ 328  I  Willard Hakes, b. at Stonington, (?) March 25, 1776; d. May 18, 1777

Gen⁴ 329  II  Rebecca Hakes, b. at Stonington, (?) January 2, 1779; d. June 10, 1780

Gen⁴ 330  III  George Washington Hakes, b. at Stephentown, Rensselaer County, NY, August 26, 1780. Named in honor of Gen. George Washington, and at his request; m. 1st, Polly Waite, 2nd, Patti Hazzard, 3rd, Lothetta Holcomb September 14, 1803. He stood, when grown to manhood, 6 feet, 2 in. in his stockings. He appears to have lived first in Rensselaer County, NY, next in Suffield, Hartford County, Conn., 1804, in Williamstown 1812 to 1822, in 1821 in Hancock, Bukshire County, Mass., and in a few years thereafter in Sempronius, Cayuga County, NY; d. December 26, 1862, in Waukesha County, Wisconsin. His wife d. in Rochester, Racine County, Wisconsin, November 1, 1869; occ. shoemaker. Issue.

Gen⁴ 331  IV  Amy Hakes, b. March 19, 1782; d. October 22, 1782

Gen⁴ 332  V  Hannah Hakes, b. November 1, 1784; d. April 14, 1788

Gen⁴ 333  VI  Celenda Hakes, b. February 27, 1786; m. 1st, Dr. Gillet, 2nd, Benjamin Hancock; res. at Clyde, Wayne County, New York; d. 1876.

Gen⁴ 334  VII  Betsy Hakes, b. December 28, 1787; m. Francis Briggs September 1, 1814. She was the mother of:
  I  Edwin Briggs, of Waterford, Erie County, Pa
  II  Carey E. Briggs, Ellington, Chautauqua County, NY


Gen⁴ 337  X  **James Loyal Hakes**, *b.* March 3, 1793; *m.* Mary Niles; He lived after marriage at Chautauqua County, New York, and moved to Brown County, Ohio, and *d.* in Indiana; *occ.* farmer. *Issue.*

Gen⁴ 338  XI  **Collins Edward Hakes**, *b.* October 30, 1794; *d.* March 1795.

Gen⁴ 339  XII  **Alanson Hakes**, *b.* May 4, 1797; *occ.* watchmaker; *d.* at Nassau, New York, June 15, 1827.

Gen⁴ 340  XIII  **Weeden Vander Hakes**, *b.* at Rochester, NY, April 1, 1800; *m.* Eliza Amanda Beebe; *occ.* shoemaker; moved to the West and *d.* February 24, 1884, at Mesa, Mancopa County, Arizona Territory. *Issue.*

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (330) GEORGE WASHINGTON HAKES**

(son of James, of George, of Solomon) and Polly

Gen⁵ 341  I  **Lebbeus Hakes**, *b.* Sept. 9, 1800, at Stephentown, Rensselaer County, NY; *m.* Betsy Allen May 15, 1823; *occ.* doctor; *res.* Westbury, Cayuga County, NY; In active practice in September 1887. *Issue.*

By third wife, Lothetta Holcomb

Gen⁵ 342  II  **Patty Almira Hakes**, *b.* Dec. 15, 1802, at Stephentown, Rensselaer County, NY; *m.* Thomas Eldridge March 5, 1824; *d.* March 2, 1868.

Gen⁵ 343  III  **George A. Hakes**, *b.* July 16, 1804, at Salisbury, Conn.; *m.* Mary Burlingame Feb. 9, 1824; *d.* Dec. 28, 1851, at Bennington, Vt.; *occ.* shoemaker *Issue.*

Gen⁵ 344  IV  **William Cullen Hakes**, *b.* Dec. 16, 1806, at Suffield, Hartford County, Conn.; *m.* Melissa Bebee Sept. 25, 1827; *occ.* shoemaker; *res.* Tekonsha, Michigan. *Issue*

Gen⁵ 345  V  **Lydia Theressa Hakes**, *b.* at Salisbury, Conn., Nov. 15, 1808; *m.* Alexander Bebee June 7, 1829.

Gen⁵ 346  VI  **Samuel B. Hakes**, *b.* Sept. 7, 1811, at Williamstown, Mass.; *m.* 1st, Sarah Perkin, 2nd, Sarah Webster, May 5, 1830; *occ.* farmer and carpenter; *d.* December 2, 1858, at Syracuse, NY; *Issue*

Gen⁵ 347  VII  **Betsy Ann Hakes**, *b.* Feb. 11, 1815, at Williamstown, Mass.; *m.* Nelson Van Antwerp, March 5, 1837; *occ.* teacher.
Gen\textsuperscript{5} 348 VIII Juliette Hakes, \textit{b.} Dec. 9, 1818; \textit{m.} John C. Eastwood, March 5, 1837; \textit{occ.} teacher; \textit{d.} Dec. 19, 1847, at Waukesha, Wis.

Gen\textsuperscript{5} 349 IX Weeden Vender Hakes, \textit{b.} April 25, 1822, at Hancock, Berkshire County, Mass.; \textit{m.} 1\textsuperscript{st}, Harriet Miller Dec. II, 1840; 2\textsuperscript{nd}, (unknown); \textit{occ.} farmer; \textit{d.} April 8, 1848, at Salina, NY Issue

Gen\textsuperscript{5} 350 X Hannah Elisa Hakes, \textit{b.} Aug. 20, 1824, at Hancock, Berkshire County, Mass.; \textit{m.} 1\textsuperscript{st}, Dr. T. R. Powers, June 9, 1844; 2\textsuperscript{nd}, Dr. J. L. Coffin; \textit{occ.} teacher; \textit{res.} Oskaloosa, Iowa; mother of:

Gen\textsuperscript{6} I Sybil Antoinette Powers, authoress, \textit{b.} 1847; \textit{m.} Rev. G. Nelson Smith;

Gen\textsuperscript{6} II Frances Juliette Powers, artist and authoress, \textit{b.} 1850; \textit{m.} L. H. Miller; \textit{res.} Chicago, Ill.;

Gen\textsuperscript{6} III Hellen Maude Powers, \textit{b.} 1853; \textit{m.} Munson Quackenbush; \textit{res.} New Orleans, La.

Gen\textsuperscript{6} IV Ada Claire Powers, \textit{b.} 1857; \textit{m.} John C. Kreuse; \textit{d.} 1888;

By 2\textsuperscript{nd} husband

Gen\textsuperscript{6} V Harry C. Coffin, \textit{b.} 1863; \textit{m.} Vila Hamilton; \textit{occ.} R. R. conductor.

The author has an extensive correspondence with this accomplished lady.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (335) SAMUEL ADAMS HAKES
(of James, of George, of Solomon) and Hannah

Gen\textsuperscript{5} 351 I Hannah Maria Hakes, \textit{b.} April 16, 1815, at Hancock, Berkshire County, Mass.; \textit{d.} September 10, 1838, at Nassau, NY

Gen\textsuperscript{5} 352 II Lorenzo Harris Hakes, \textit{b.} September 19, 1816 at Hancock, Berkshire County, Mass.; \textit{res.} Canaan, Conn.; \textit{occ.} farmer and carpenter. Enlisted in 1863, War of the States, as private, in Company “K”, Sixteenth Regiment, New York Cavalry, at 228 Broadway, New York City, for three years, or during the war. Was honorably discharged for disability August 6, 1864 and is pensioned at $4 per month. Was a member of the Connecticut Legislature for 1869, Grand Juror for six years, Justice of the Peace eight years, and member of the Board of Relief several years; \textit{m.} Phebe Gillet, of Canaan, January 1, 1838. Issue.
Norman S. Hakes, b. July 5, 1818, at Nassau, NY; m. Maria A. Fox Sept 20, 1840; occ. farmer and carpenter; d. April 18, 1884, at Bronsoil, Ohio, where he had lived many years. Issue.

From the Firelands Historical Record we copy:

NORMAN HAKES.

"Norman S. Hakes was born in Nassau, Rensselaer Co., New York, in the year 1818. Died at his residence in Bronson Township, Huron County, Ohio on the 18th day of April 1884.

"In 1840, he was united in marriage to Miss Adelia M. Fox, of Rochester, New York, and, the same year, came to Huron County, Ohio, purchasing a farm of forty acres, lying about one-half mile south of his residence, at the time of his death. By strict economy and industry, working early and late, plying his trade, which was that of a carpenter, he managed, at the end of four years, to free his land of all encumbrances. He then sold it and purchased forty-nine acres in a more desirable locality, and, the following year, added to it fifty acres more. In 1859, being entirely free from debt, and prosperous in his worldly affairs, he built the large and commodious farmhouse which has been known for years, as the Hakes homestead. He was a model farmer, industrious and thrifty, demonstrating, by his success, the truth of the saying, that whatsoever is worth doing at all is worth doing well, "and his farm has been long and justly dominated the prize farm" of Huron county.

"Mr. Hakes was a man of irreproachable moral character, known far and wide and honored for his integrity and uprightness in all dealings of whatever nature with his neighbors.

"At twenty years of age he united with the Baptist church in his native place, and, although he never identified himself with any particular religious denomination, since coming to this State, he always respected and revered true religion wherever he encountered it, and had the greatest antipathy for deception or intrigue in any form. He has always occupied some public office, has been Township Assessor, Real Estate Assessor and Township Treasurer, which last office he occupied for six years before and at the time of his decease. He was an interested and active member of the Firelands Historical Society, whose surviving members today mourn the loss of one so universally esteemed.

"Naturally endowed with great ambition, he battled long and bravely with the disease which threatened him, ere he succumbed to its dread power, His care and anxiety for his life-companion, who had been prostrated by illness for many weeks before, and who, at the time or his death was unable to leave her couch to witness and participate in the last sad obsequies or her loved one, was proverbial, and, even amid his own pain and suffering, his thoughts were of her comfort, rather than his own. His family consisted of five children, who all survive him. Annette, wife of Oscar Burrass, afterwards wife of
Wm. Mycrantz, of Fairfield; Henry, who married Miss Belle Holmes, of Fairfield; Martha, who became the wife of Freeborn Kellogg, now residing at Chicago, m. Norman Willie, who married Miss Mary Stephens, of Fairfield, and Samuel Albert, whose wife was Miss Mary Pryor, of Bronson.

"At the time of his removal from earth he was the owner of three distinct farms, one of 111 acres, situated one and one-half miles from his residence, now occupied by Henry, the eldest son; one of fifty acres in Fairfield township, now in possession of the youngest son, while Norman Willie retains the old homestead. His loss is regretted by scores of faithful friends who loved and appreciated him for the true and worthy life he lived, whose stainless record will be handed down with pride to succeeding generations as an example to be emulated.

The following verses are a tribute to his memory from the pen of his daughter-in-law, formerly Miss Stevens, of Fairfield:

> It hath pleased our Heavenly Father
> To call our earthly father home
> To a world where sin and sorrow,
> Pain and death can never come;
> Though we fail to see the wisdom
> In thus bereaving friends at home
> Oh the one so fondly cherished,
> We still can say, Thy will be done!"

---

Gen5 354  IV  **Eli Vickery Hakes**, b. March 9, 1820, at Hancock, Berkshire County, Mass.; m.; res. Freville, Tompkins County, NY Author could never get an answer from this man. *Issue.*


CHILDREN OF NUMBER (336) GILES RUSSEL HAKES
(son of James, of George, of Solomon) and ___

Gen⁵ 360 I  Tirzah Hakes, b. January 17, 1811; d. February 4, 1813.

Gen⁵ 361 II  Willard Hakes, b. May 13, 1813; d. Aug. 13.1813

Gen⁵ 362 III  Jane Ann Hakes, b. June 10, 1814; m. Orrin P. Smith February, 1833; d. 1880 in Canada

Gen⁵ 363 IV  Louisa Hakes, b. September 30, 1818; m. William Galpin January 1, 1838; d. in Minnesota

Gen⁵ 364 V  Lovina Hakes, b. April 12, 1820; m. Daniel Pease Thompson January 1, 1838; d. November 5, 1849, at Dublin, Wayne County, New York.


Gen⁵ 368 IX  Mary Caroline Hakes, b. January 16, 1828

Gen⁵ 369 X  Lucinda Minerva Hakes, b. June 21, 1830, at Clyde, Wayne County, New York; d. Chester Lake January 2, 1848

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (337) JAMES LOYAL HAKES
(son of James, of George, of Solomon) and Mary

Gen⁵ 370 I  Elsa Hakes, b. 1816, (?) in State of New York; m. Hiram Phelps about 1838; d. time and place unknown

Gen⁵ 371 II  William Hakes, b. 1818, (?) in western New York; m. Drussilla Phelps 1840, (?); d. in Illinois, 1852

Gen⁵ 372 III  Sarah Hakes, b. 1820, (?) in Chautauqua County, New York (?); m. George Bonner 1844 (?); d. (?)

Gen⁵ 373 IV  Hulda Hakes, b. 1822, in Chautauqua County, New York, (?); m. William Jacobs.

73
Gen⁵ 374 V  **Clark Hakes**, *b.* 1825, in Brown County, Ohio, (?) and was probably *m.* but further record is uncertain.

Gen⁵ 375 VI  **Ann Maria Hakes**, *b.* 1828, in Ohio; *m.* Avery Willis; *d.* in Ohio, date unascertained.

Gen⁵ 376 VII  **James L. Hakes, Jr.**, *b.* 1831, (?) in Ohio; *d.* in Brown County, Ohio. For this record, such as it is, the author is indebted to F. F. Briggs, of Metamora, Ill.

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (340) WEEDEN VANDER HAKES**  
(son of James, of George, of Solomon) and Eliza

Gen⁵ 377 I  **Martha Almira Hakes**, *b.* October 22, 1823, at Hancock, Bukshire County, Mass.; *d.* March 16, 1825

Gen⁵ 378 II  **Sarah Mellissa Hakes**, *b.* December 10, 1825, at Canaan, Columbia County, New York; *m.* Daniel Porter Clark August 31, 1845, in Ill.; *res.* Parowan, Utah Territory

Gen⁵ 379 III  **Aois Ann Hakes**, *b.* September 16, 1827 at Canaan, Columbia County, New York; *m.* Clark Cyrenus Fabun 1843, in Ill.; *d.* 1846, in Michigan

Gen⁵ 380 IV  **Patty Celinda Hakes**, *b.* 1829, in Canaan, Columbia County, New York; *d.* October 9, 1846, in Omaha, near the Missouri river

Gen⁵ 381 V  **Susan Delilah Hakes**, *b.* April 16, 1833, in Canaan, Columbia County, New York; *m.* Clark Cyrenus Fabun 1848, at Winter Quarters, Mo.; *d.* 1856 at San Bernardino, California

Gen⁵ 382 VI  **Collins Rowe Hakes**, *b.* June 26, 1837, at Grafton, Loraine County, Ohio; *m.* Mabel Ann Morse, *occ.* Mormon Elder, Justice of the Peace and farmer; *res.* Mesa, Maricopa County, Arizona Territory. *Issue*

Gen⁵ 383 VII  **Harriet Janette Hakes**, *b.* May 9, 1842, at Grafton, Loraine County, Ohio; *m.* ___ 1858; *res.* Parowan, Utah Ty

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (341) DR. LEBBEUS HAKES**  
(son of George Washington, of James, of George, of Solomon)

Gen⁶ 384 I  **Alanson Hakes**, *b.* April 4, 1824, at Cicero, Onondaga County, NY; *m.* Hannah Hancock; *res.* Hastings, NY; *occ.* farmer. *Issue.*
CHILDREN OF NUMBER (343) GEORGE ADAMS HAKES
(son of George Washington, of James, of George, of Solomon)


Gen6 386 I Theodore G. Hakes, b. Jan. 4, 1825, in Columbia County, NY; d. August 3, 1848, at Bennington, VT

Gen6 387 II Mary Burlingame Hakes, b. Ithaca, NY


CHILDREN OF NUMBER (344) WILLIAM CULLEN HAKES
(son of George Washington, of James, George, of Solomon) and Melissa


Gen6 391 III Antoinette Hakes, b. Dec. 14, 1832, at Ghent, Columbia County, NY; d. at Niles, New York


Gen6 394 VI Lucy Ann Hakes, b. March 6, 1844, at Moravia, NY; d. at Niles, New York


Gen6 396 VIII Sarah M. Hakes, b. August 23, 1850, at Sempronius, NY; m. John Poomens; res. Albion, Mich

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (346) SAMUEL BRIGGS HAKES
(son of George Washington, of James, of George, of Solomon) and Sarah

Binghamton, New York; occ. blacksmith, was a private in 137 Reg't New York troops in War of the States. Issue

Gen⁶ 398 II Maria Antoinette Hakes, b. 1833; m. ____ Holcomb (?); res. Iowa

Gen⁶ 399 III Charles Able Hakes, b. March 10, 1835, at Montville, Cayuga County, New York; m. Elvira Lines March 24, 1862; occ. wheelright; res. Liberty Street, Binghamton, New York. Issue

By second wife

Gen⁶ 400 IV William Hakes, b. February 9, 1853; d. 10 February 1853

Gen⁶ 401 V Samuel B. Hakes, Jr., b. February 9, 1854, at Oaks Corners, New York; m. Mrs. Marcia E. Myers June 1, 1873; occ. shoemaker; res. 808 East Market Street, Elmira, New York. Issue

Gen⁶ 402 VI Sarah E. Hakes, b. November 9, 1856, at Genesa, New York; m. Wendling Jany 1885; res. 831 Franklin Street, Williamsport, Pa

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (349) WEEDEN VANDER HAKES
(son of George Washington, of James, of George, of Solomon) and ____

Gen⁶ 403 I Warren Hakes, b. 1841, at Salina, New York; d. in infancy

Gen⁶ 404 II Sarah Miller Hakes, b. 1842 (?) at Salina, New York

By second wife

Gen⁶ 405 III Delphine Hakes, b. 1844, (?) at Salina, New York.

Gen⁶ 406 IV Hannah Hakes, b. 1846, (?) at Salina, New York.

Gen⁶ 407 V Irene Hakes, b. 1848, (?) at Salina New York.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (352) LORENZO HARRIS HAKES
(son of Samuel, of James, of George, of Solomon)

James H. Hakes, b. Canaan, Conn., September 27, 1840; res. Canaan, Conn. Was a soldier in the Union Army, late war; m. Emma Howe June 27, 1871; occ. farmer. No issue.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (353) NORMAN S. HAKES
(son of Samuel A., of James, of George, of Solomon) and Maria A

Gen6 410  I Annette Hakes, b. May 19, 1841 at Bronson, Ohio; m. 1st, Oscar Burns November 14, 1860; 2nd, to Wm. Mycrantz April 3, 1882; res. North Fairfield, Ohio.


Gen6 412  III Martha Hakes, b. October 13, 1847 at Bronson Ohio; m. Freeborn Kellogg November 10, 1869; res. Chicago, Ill.

Gen6 413  IV Norman Willie Hakes, b. July 25, 1849, at Bronson, Ohio; m. Mary Stevens February 19, 1872; occ. farmer; res. Bronson, Ohio. Issue

Gen6 415  V Albert Hakes, b. August 10, 1851, at Bronson, Ohio; m. Mary E. Pryor October 29, 1874. Issue

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (354) ELI VICKERY HAKES
(son of George Washington, of James, of George, of Solomon)

The author has been informed that there were four children previous to No.5, but has not been able to get names or dates.

Alonzo Hakes. b. July 21, 1843, at Locke, NY; m. Margaret J. Fell, of Prescott, Canada West. Enlisted in first call War of the States. Served two years, was wounded and disabled at Saddle Mountain, Maryland, and honorably discharged; occ. blacksmith; res. Rochelle, Ogle County, Ill. Issue

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (357) ROBERT EMMETT HAKES
(son of Samuel, of James, of George, of Solomon) and Marie E

Gen6 417  I Frank W. Hakes, b. May 9, 1853 (?); m. Ella Johnson April 15, 1873; occ. machinist; res. Greenwich, Ohio. Issue

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (358) EMERY WILLARD HAKES
(son of Samuel, of James, of George, of Solomon) and Eva

Gen⁶ 419  I Lucy Agnes Hakes, b. in Coulterville, Cal.; d. May 4, 1887 at Fitchville, Huron County, Ohio.

Gen⁶ 420  II Norris Vickery Hakes, b. April 24, 1875, at Fitchville, Huron County, Ohio; d. Aug. 11, 1876

Gen⁶ 421  III Beulah Juanita Hakes, b. Dec. 19, 1880 at Fitchville, Huron County, Ohio

Gen⁶ 422  IV Susie Bowker Hakes, b. January 9, 1882 at Fitchville, Huron County, Ohio

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (359) DORR HAKES
(son of Samuel, of James, of George, of Solomon) and Rebecca

Gen⁶ 423  I Colista May Hakes, b. April 6, 1865; occ. school teacher; res. Valley Ford, Sonoma Co., California

Gen⁶ 424  II Ulysses Hakes, b. May 18, 1869; occ. telegraph operator; res. Valley Ford, Sonoma Co., California

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (376) OLIVER PERRY HAKES
(son of Giles Russel, of James, of George, of Solomon) and Lucinda

Gen⁶ 425  I Nathan Hakes, b. 1845 (?); res. Michigan

Gen⁶ 426  II George Hakes, b. 1847 (?); res. Michigan

Gen⁶ 427  III Kate Hakes, b. 1849 (?); res. Michigan

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (382) COLLINS ROWE HAKES
(son of Weeden Vander, of James, of George, of Solomon) and Mable

Gen⁶ 428  I Ann Eliza Hakes, b. February 14.1858; m. Lyman Leavitt December 1876; occ. dressmaker; res. Mesa, Arizona Ty

Gen⁶ 429  II Avis Caroline Hakes, b. June 7, 1860

Gen⁶ 430  III Sarah Melissa Hakes, b. September 25, 1862; m. James Charlesworth, 1882; res. Mesa, Arizona Ty

Gen⁶ 431  IV Helen Lotheta Hakes, b. September 19, 1864; d. December 13, 1878
CHILDREN OF NUMBER (384) ALANSON HAKES
(son of Lebbeus, of George Washington, of James, of George, of Solomon) and Hannah

Gen7 440  I  Alberta Hakes, b. 1850, (?)

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (388) WILLIAM C. HAKES
(son of George A., of George W., of James, of George, of Solomon) and Electa

Gen7  441  I  Edna S. Hakes, b. September 13, 1848 at Bennington, Vermont; m. George Walworth December 23, 1869; res. North Bennington, Vermont.

Gen7  442  II  Theodore M. Hakes, b. May 30, 1852, at Bennington, Vermont; m. Ursula Curtis January 1, 1873; occ. carver in wood; res. Toledo, Ohio

Gen7  443  III  Ella M. Hakes, b. January 18, 1856 at Bennington, Vermont; m. Aaron Taft January 22, 1874; res. Northville, Michigan; has 4 children

Gen7  444  IV  Walter L. Hakes, b. April 12, 1861 at Bennington, Vermont; d. March 13, 1875 at Northville, Michigan

Gen7  445  V  Willie E. Hakes, b. November 21, 1864 at Bennington, Vermont; occ. mechanic; res. Northville, Michigan

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (390) EZEKIEL B. HAKES
(son of William C., of George W., of James, of George, of Solomon) and Sarah
Gen7 446 I  

Gen7 447 II  

Gen7 448 III  
**Nellie R. Hakes**, b. June 23, 1869 at Newark, Wayne County, New York; res. Lowell, Michigan

Gen7 449 IV  
**Frank P. Hakes**, b. October 7, 1874, at Newark, Wayne County, New York; res. Lowell, Michigan

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (392) MARTIN GROTT HAKES  
(son of William C., of George W., of James, of George, of Solomon) and Alletah

Gen7 450 I  
**Nettie M. Hakes**, b. May 30, 1866, at Tekonsha, Michigan

Gen7 451 II  
**William C. C. V. Hakes**, b. September 15, 1868 at Tekonsha, Michigan

Gen7 452 III  
**Alva Preston Hakes**, b. July 6, 1876, at Tekonsha, Michigan

Gen7 453 IV  
**Ray Manly Hakes**, b. March 20, 1881 at Tekonsha, Michigan

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (393) GEORGE K. HAKES  
(son of William C., of George W., of James, of George, of Solomon) and ____

Gen7 454 I  
**Alpha Hakes**, b. August 1864 at Lowell, Kent County, Michigan; res. Modesso, California

Gen7 455 II  
**Charles Hakes**, b. July, 1866, at Campbell, Ionia County, Michigan; res. Modesso, California

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (397) GEORGE WASHINGTON HAKES  
(son of Samuel B., of George W., of James, of George, of Solomon) and Jane

Gen7 456 I  
**Charles Webster Hakes**, b. February 28, 1858 at Harpersville, Broom County, New York; m. Harriet Amelia Sanders April 2, 1883; occ. doctor in medicine; res. New Milford, Susquehanna County, Pennsylvania. *Issue*

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (399) CHARLES A. HAKES
(son of Samuel B., of George W., of James, of George, of Solomon) and Elvira


CHILDREN OF NUMBER (401) SAMUEL B. HAKES
(son of Samuel B., of George W., of James, of George, of Solomon) and Marcia E

Gen⁷ 459 I Ella Gertrude Hakes, b. March 27, 1874 at Elmira, New York, d. September 17, 1875

Gen⁷ 460 II Arthur Eugene Hakes, b. June 12, 1877 at Elmira, New York

Gen⁷ 461 III Harry W. Hakes, b. July 6, 1884 at Elmira, New York

Gen⁷ 462 IV Theodore B. Hakes, b. February 14, 1887 at Elmira, New York

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (408) JOSEPH L. HAKES
(son of Lorenzo H., of Samuel, of James, of George, of Solomon) and Sarah

Gen⁷ 463 I Eugene N. Hakes, b. December 24, 1858; res. Huntsville, Conn.; occ. farmer

By second wife

Gen⁷ 463 ½ II James Cyrus Hakes, b. January 23, 1866; occ. druggist; res. Newark, NJ

Gen⁷ 464 III Gertrude Roseltha Hakes, b. June 23, 1868; res. Ansonia, Conn


Gen⁷ 466 V Myrta Phebe Hakes, b. December 20, 1873; res. Ansonia, Conn

Gen⁷ 467 VI Ethel Estelle Hakes, b. December 23, 1882; d. February 14, 1886.

Gen⁷ 468 VII Harry Hakes, named after "Harry Hakes," of the City of Wilkes-Barre, Pa.; b. May 14, 1886; res. Ansonia, Conn

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (411) JAMES HENRY HAKES
(son of Norman S., of Samuel A., of James, of George, of Solomon) and Belle

81
CHILDREN OF NUMBER (413) NORMAN WILLIE HAKES
(son of Norman S., of Samuel A., of James, of George, of Solomon) and Mary

Gen7 469  I  Harry H. Hakes, b. Oct. 25, 1869 at Bronson, Ohio

Gen7 470  II  Loftus N. Hakes, b. Aug. 14, 1876 at Bronson, Ohio

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (415) ALBERT HAKES
(son of Norman S., of Samuel A., of James, of George, of Solomon) and Mary

Gen7 471  I  Maud Hakes, b. Oct. 29, 1872 at Fairfield Ohio

Gen7 472  II  Clarence Hakes, b. March 19, 1875 in Fairfield, Ohio

Gen7 473  III  Norman Hakes, b. Sept. 20, 1886 at Bronson, Ohio

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (416) ALONZO HAKES
(son of Eli V., of Samuel A., of James, of George, of Solomon) and Margaret

Gen7 474  I  Grace Vivian Hakes, b. May 26, 1877, Huron County, Ohio

Gen7 475  II  Zwingli K. Hakes, b. Nov. 26, 1880, Huron County, Ohio

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (417) FRANK W. HAKES
(son of Robert E., of Samuel A., of James, of George, of Solomon) and Ella


Gen7 477  II  Charles E. Hakes, b. July 23, 1880, at Ashton, Lee County, Ill

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (456) DR. CHARLES W. HAKES
(son of George W., of Samuel B., of George W., of James, of George, of Solomon) and Harriet Amelia

Gen8 482  I  Charles Hubbard Hakes, b. Jan. 29, 1884, at Binghamton, NY
Lynn W. Hakes, b. Dec. 23, 1887 at Binghamton, NY res. at home, New Milford, Penna.
WE HERE COMMENCE THE FOURTH TABLE, TO WIT:

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (4) JONATHAN HAKES
(son of Solomon) and Hannah F.

Gen³ 484 I  Caleb Hakes, b. at Stonington, Conn., 1753; was a soldier in the Revolutionary War and was in Col. John Topham's Regiment, of Rhode Island State Troops and had claim against the United States for depreciation of pay; afterwards private in New York Militia, revolutionary army, Rensselaer County, NY, was placed on pension roll January 29, 1834, at $80 per annum, from March 4, 1831 U. S. Pension Record. He m. Sybil; occ. farmer; moved to Petersburg, Rensselaer County, New York, 1780, and "d. March 27, 1839, aged 86 years, 7 months and 27 days." Tombstone Record. Issue.

Gen³ 485 II  Lucretia Hakes, b. at Stonington, Conn., 1755, (?); m. Walter Werden at and of Stonington. Caleb Hakes above and Walter Werden were the executors of the estate of her father, Jonathan Hakes. The date of her death is not ascertained.

Gen³ 486 III  Jonathan Hakes, Jr., b. at Stonington, 1757; He was a private soldier in the Revolutionary War in the Connecticut Militia and received a pension from March 4, 1831, of $80 per annum. He moved from Stonington to Petersburg, Rensselaer County, New York, 1780; m. Esther Breed; "d. July 11, 1835, age 78 years; was member of Baptist Church over 60 years." Tombstone Record. Is buried at Berlin, Rensselaer County, New York. Issue.

Gen³ 487 IV  George Hakes, b. at Stonington, Conn., 1759; Was a private in Connecticut line War of the Revolution; was honorably discharged and was placed upon pension roll, Rensselaer County, May 1, 1818, at $96 per annum. He m. 1st, Content Main at and of Stonington, September 30, 1779, 2nd, Lucy Crandall at Petersburg, Rensselaer County, New York, to which place he had moved in 1780; occ. farmer; d. about 1827 to 1830, exact date not ascertained. His will dated Nov. 30, 1827, is on record at Troy, NY Issue.

Gen³ 488 V  Nathan Hakes, b. at Stonington, Conn., 1761; m. Polly Wedon; moved to Petersburg, Rensselaer Co., NY, 1780; occ. farmer and miller. He is said to have been the strongest man in that region. d. July 13, 1847. Issue.

Gen³ 489 VI  Jabez Hakes, b. at Stonington, Conn., 1763; moved to Rensselaer County, New York; 1780; m. ___Bailey. Issue.
**Gen³ 490 VII**  
**Jesse Hakes**, *b.* at Stonington, 1765 (?) He was a private in war of 1812-13, in 23rd Regt. U. S. Infantry; *d.* on the march to Canada in 1813. Was placed on pension roll June 24, 1820. Pension began June 24, 1822, ceases Jan. 24, 1827. His New York heirs, Lucinda, Robert and Marinus, received the pension $240, in all. He moved from Stonington to Petersburg, 1780; *m.* Emily Brown 1785, and moved to Homer, Cortland Co., NY, where he was living in 1812 and 1813; *d.* Issue. "In 1778 ye Court appointed Walter Werden guardian of Jesse Hakes, a minor."

**Gen³ 491 VIII**  
**Weeden Hakes**, *b.* at Stonington, Conn., July 29, 1771, moved to Petersburg, Rensselaer County, NY, 1780; *m.* Sybil Smith 1792 at Petersburg; *occ.* farmer; "*d.* July 6, 1845, age 73 years, 11 months and 7 days." Tombstone record. Issue.

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (484) CALEB HAKES**  
(son of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Sybil

**Gen⁴ 492 I**  
**Dennison Hakes**, *b.* at Stonington, Conn., Oct.30, 1777. Moved with his father to Petersburg, Rensselaer County, NY, 1780; *m.* Eunice Jones only child of Samuel Jones, June 24, 1798; moved to Niles, Cayuga Co., NY; *d.* 1851. Issue.

**Gen⁴ 493 II**  
**Hannah Hakes**, *b.* at Stonington, 1779; moved with her father to Petersburg 1780; *m.* Pardon Wells about 1800 (?), at Petersburg; date of death unascertained

**Gen⁴ 493'/z III**  
**Lucretia Hakes**, *b.* 1781; *d.* 1793

**Gen⁴ 494 IV**  
**Rebecca Hakes**, *b.* at Petersburg, 1783; *m.* Reynolds Kenyon; *d.* April 8, 1854.

**Gen⁴ 495 V**  
**Lewis Hakes**, *b.* at Petersburg, 1784; *m.* Lucy Springer at Petersburg about 1810. Issue.

**Gen⁴ 496 VI**  
**Clark Hakes**, *b.* at Petersburg, NY, 1789; *m.* 1st, Fanny Brambley, 2nd, Lydia Waite, 3rd, Sally Spencer. Wives all buried at Petersburg, NY. He made will June 11, 1856. His wife Sally outlived him; "*d.* Aug. 1, 1857, age 68 years, 3 months and 1 day." Tombstone record. Issue.

**Gen⁴ 497 VII**  
**Chapman Hakes**, *b.* at Petersburg, 1791; *m.* Mary Jones; "*d.* Oct. 31, 1817, age 26 years." Tombstone record. Issue.
Gen^4 498  VIII  **Justis H. Hakes**, *b.* October 9, 1800 at Petersburg, Rensselaer County, New York; *m.* Lucy Jones October 8, 1819; moved to Watervillet, Albany County, New York; *d.* there October 7, 1853. *Issue.*

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (486) JONATHAN HAKES, JR.**

*(son of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Esther*

Gen^4 499  I  **Jonathan Hakes, Jr., 3^rd*, *b.* August 13, 1780, at Stonington, Conn.; *m.* Clorinda Mixter, 1800, (?) moved with his father about 1780, to Petersburg, NY, and from there to Adams, Jefferson County, NY; *d.* August 23, 1825; *occ.* farmer. *Issue.*

Gen^4 500  II  **Hannah Hakes**, *b.* April 15, 1787, at Munson, Mass.; *m.* Stephen Hand; *res.* in Michigan; *d.* Sept. 9, 1853.

Gen^4 501  III  **William Hakes**, *b.* September 16, 1790, at Munson, Mass.; *m.* Avis Peckham June 5, 1817; *occ.* farmer; *res.* at Westmoreland, Oneida County, NY; *d.* November 12, 1855. *Issue.*

Gen^4 502  IV  **Lucretia Hakes**, *b.* October 2, 1793, at Munson, Mass.; *m.* Henry Grenell; *d.* September 20, 1878, at Rome, NY

Gen^4 503  V  **Allen B. Hakes**, *b.* August 12, 1797, at Munson, Mass.; *m.* Charity Hallenbach 1820, (?) *res.* Westmoreland, Oneida County, New York; *d.* January 12, 1865; *occ.* farmer. *Issue.*

Gen^4 504  VI  **Jabez Hakes** (erroneously called by some people, "Jabish"), *b.* October 9, 1799, at Munson, Mass.; *m.* Hannah N. Potter; *d.* at Berlin, Rensselaer Co., N. Y., March 4, 1876; *occ.* farmer; buried and monument at Berlin, New York. His widow is yet living at Berlin. *Issue.*

Gen^4 505  VU  **Joseph S. Hakes**, *b.* August 11, 1802, at Petersburg, New York; *m.* Laura Matteson; *d.* near Troy, NY, February 23, 1836; *occ.* farmer.

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (487) GEORGE HAKES**

*(son of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Content*

Gen^4 506  I  **Rebecca Hakes**, *b.* at Petersburg, NY, September 13, 1780. No further record.

Gen^4 507  II  **Solomon Hakes**, *b.* at Petersburg, September 16, 1783; moved to Bradford County, Pa.; *occ.* was a blacksmith; *d.* date not given; *m.* Renna Card. *Issue.*
Gen⁴ 508  III  **Fanny Hakes, b. February 19, 1788. No further record.**

Gen⁴ 509  IV  **Hannah Hakes, b. June 1, 1791. No further record.**

Gen⁴ 510  V  **Betsey Hakes, b. October 19, 1792; m. Alexander Peckham 1812 (?)**

Gen⁴ 511  VI  **Rhoda Hakes, b. July 1, 1796; m. Elder Guifford**

Gen⁴ 512  VII  **Jabez Hakes, b. February 3, 1799, at Petersburg; m. 1ˢᵗ, Kasiaiah Phillips 1820, 2ⁿᵈ, Hannah Lewis, November 9, 1822; res. Grafton, Rensselaer County, NY; occ. farmer. Alive and well. Issue.**

Gen⁴ 513  VIII  **Samuel Hakes, b. June 13, 1805, at Grafton, NY; m. Hannah Card April 6, 1834, and removed to Little Meadows, Susquehanna County, PA, where he now resides; occ. farmer. Issue.**

Gen⁴ 514  IX  **Susan Hakes, b. at Grafton, Rensselaer County, NY, 1806. No further record.**

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (488) NATHAN HAKES**

*(son of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Polly*

Gen⁴ 515  I  **Nathan Hakes, Jr., b. Nov. 17, 1791, at Petersburg, Rensselaer Co., NY; m. Phylinda Shaw April 26, 1813, at Grafton, NY, moved to Truxton, NY, 1833, and to De Ruyter, NY, 1853, where he d. March 28, 1877; occ. blacksmith. Issue.**

Gen⁴ 516  II  **George Hakes, b. 1793 at Petersburg, NY; m. Permelia Hiscox 1815 (?) ; d. at Petersburg, 1859. Issue.**

Gen⁴ 517  III  **William Hakes, b. 1793 at Petersburg (twin brother of George above.) m. Eunice Jones 1815 (?) ; d. at Paris, NY, May 14, 1846. Issue.**

Gen⁴ 518  IV  **Polly Hakes, b. 1794 at Petersburg, NY; d**

Gen⁴ 519  V  **Amy Hakes, b. 1795 at Petersburg, NY; m. John Church; d. July 5, 1865.**

Gen⁴ 520  VI  **James Hakes, b. 1798 (?) at Petersburg, NY; m. Mary Clark; made will 1832. No issue; d.**

Gen⁴ 521  VII  **Betsy Hakes, b. 1801 at Petersburg, NY; m. Peter Decker; d.**
Gen4 522 VIII Lois Hakes, b. 1803 at Petersburg, NY; m. Ebin Coomer; d. Aug. 31, 1879, at Petersburg, NY

Gen4 523 IX Hannah Hakes, b. 1804 at Grafton, Rensselaer Co., NY; m. Ebin Coomer; res. Petersburg, NY

Gen4 524 X Cornelia Schyler Hakes, b. Feb. 26, 1806 at Petersburg, NY; m. M. S. Hovey, Feb. 25, 1827; d. at Troy, NY, Dec. 22, 1880. Was the mother of:
   Gen5 I Amasa Hovey,
   Gen5 II Mrs. Adelin (Hovey) Knowlton
   Gen5 III Hiram Hovey
   Gen5 IV Laura Hovey
   Gen5 V Mrs. Mary E. (Hovey) Morse
   Gen5 VI Mrs. Sarah L. (Hovey) Hartshorn
   Gen5 VII Mrs. Harriet H. (Hovey) Rogers, of Troy, NY
   Gen5 VIII Mrs. C. C. (Hovey) Hill, of Troy
   Gen5 IX Isabella Hovey.

Gen4 525 XI Anna Hakes, b. 1809 at Grafton, NY; m. Gardner Babcock

Gen4 526 XII Rensselaer Hakes, b. at Grafton, NY, 1812; m. 1st, Sarah Kellog 1830 (?); 2nd, Eunice Moon 1847; d. Oct. 5, 1879 at Petersburg, NY. Issue.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (489) JABEZ HAKES
(son of Jonathan, of Solomon) and

Gen4 527 I Jabez Hakes, Jr., b. April 24, 1792 at Rensselaer County, NY; m. 1st, Jerusia Griffin Sept. 15, 1816; 2nd, ___. Was a soldier in the War of 1812. He removed from Rensselaer County to Onondaga County, NY, where he died at the residence of his son, Warren; occ. farmer. Issue.

Gen4 528 II Daughter, b. But nothing of the name, date of birth or what became of her can now be ascertained. Jabez Hakes, of Grafton, NY, aged 90, tells the author that he remembers seeing her when she was a very small girl.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (490) JESSE HAKES
(son of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Emily

Gen4 529 I Jesse Hakes, Jr., b. 1786, at Berlin, Rensselaer County, NY; m. 1st, Polly Eymer, 1809, 2nd ___ at Berlin, NY; d. at Homer, NY Issue.
Gen⁴ 530  II  **Rensselaer Hakes**, b. 1788, at Berlin, Rensselaer County, NY; m. 1st, Laney Eymer, 2nd, Lucinda Hendrick; removed to Lawnridge, Peoria County, Ill.; d. there 1862; occ. farmer. Issue.

Gen⁴ 531  III  **Willet Hakes**, b. 1790, in Berlin, NY; m. Sally Oviatt 1812. Was a soldier in War of 1812-13; d. in 1863, at Truxton, NY; occ. farmer. Issue.

Gen⁴ 532  IV  **Solomon Hakes**, b. 1792, at Berlin, NY; m. ____; removed to Homer, NY, and d. there 1882. Issue.

Gen⁴ 533  V  **Robert Hakes**, b. 1794, at Berlin, NY; removed to Homer, NY and d. there, date unascertained.

Gen⁴ 534  VI  **Myrenus Hakes**, b. 1796, at Truxton, NY; m. Sarah E. Wilson 1843; d. at Homer, NY, Aug. 3, 1886. Issue.

Gen⁴ 535  VII  **Polly Hakes**, b. 1798. in Truxton, NY; m. ____ Stillman; d.

Gen⁴ 536  VIII  **Lucinda Hakes**, b. 1800, at Truxton, NY; m. William Elsworth

Gen⁴ 537  IX  **Betsy Hakes**, b. 1812 (?), at Truxton, NY

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (491) WEEDEN HAKES**

(son or Jonathan, of Solomon) and Sybil

Gen⁴ 538  I  **Weeden Hakes, Jr.**, b. at Petersburg, N.Y., March 7, 1798; m. Rebecca S. Peckham about 1820. Lived and died at Petersburg October 5, 1865; occ. farmer. Issue.

Gen⁴ 539  II  **Jeremiah S. Hakes**, b. December 18, 1799 at Petersburg, NY; m. Maria Smith February 1830; occ. banker. Lived and died at city of Troy, NY, October 5,1867.

Gen⁴ 540  III  **Seth E. Hakes**, b. January 7, 1801 at Petersburg; m. Hannah Allen; occ. farmer; Lived and died at Petersburg, NY, October 5. 1845. Issue.

Gen⁴ 541  IV  **Katy Hakes**, b. August 24, 1802 at Petersburg, NY; d. 1803


Gen⁴ 543  VI  **Delinda Hakes**, b. January 18, 1806; m. Tollman Spencer; d. March 12, 1851.

Gen⁴ 544  VII  **Ira D. Hakes**, b. December 4, 1809; d. November 24, 1810
CHILDREN OF NUMBER (492) DENNISON HAKES
(son of Caleb, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Eunice

Gen⁵ 545  I  Ester Hakes, b. August 5, 1799, at Petersburg, NY; m. Joab Jones and had six sons and one daughter.


Gen⁵ 547  III  Purlina Hakes, b. October 29, 1804, at Petersburg, NY; m. Samuel Peabody and had two daughters.

Gen⁵ 548  IV  Lucretia Hakes, b. August 12, 1807, at Petersburg, NY; m. Archibald Lewis, had one son and one daughter.

Gen⁵ 549  V  Eunice Hakes, b. July 15, 1810, at Petersburg, NY; m. Justus Kenyon, had one daughter.

Gen⁵ 550  VI  Samuel J. Hakes, b. December 27, 1812 at Petersburg, NY; m. Almira Lewis June 14, 1837; occ. farmer; res. Petersburg, Rensselaer County, New York. Issue.

On the 50th anniversary of their wedded life, this venerable couple celebrated the event by calling together, around the family fireside, all their children and grand children, and made a right royal day of it. After partaking of an elaborately prepared banquet, the parlor of the old mansion resounded with vocal and instrumental music, and the happy audience enjoyed the recounting of their family experiences, in the days that will never return. Many were the pleasant things spoken, and full of melody the old songs, and oft repeated in prayer the earnest wish and desire, that each one present would make the best use of their remaining years, in preparation for that greater re-union above, where husbands, wives, parents, children and kindred shall know no more parting forever. Mrs. Hattie M. Harter then sang "Shall We Meet Beyond the River," after which an interchange of costly and appropriate presents and keepsakes was made.

Gen⁵ 551  VII  Sybil Hakes, b. August 10, 1815, at Petersburg, NY; m. 1st, Horace Onderkirk, 2nd, Abell Geer, had three daughters, res. Cortland County, NY

Gen⁵ 552  VIII  Wesley C. Hakes, b. April 28, 1818, at Petersburg, NY; m. 1st, Ann Crandall, of Cayuga County, NY, 1840, 2nd, Betsy Sweet 1861, 3rd, Rose Ann. Wesley C. Hakes d. 1878. Had by 1st wife,
Gen⁶ I  Lydia M. Hakes, b. 1841
Gen⁶ II  Lucy A. Hakes, b. 1844

and by 3rd wife he had

Gen⁶ III  Andrew Hakes, b. 1877.

---

Gen⁵ 553  IX  Hannah Hakes, b. September 18, 1820, at Petersburg, NY; m. Dwight Cheeney, had one son and one daughter; res. Niles; New York.

Gen⁵ 554  X  Betsy Hakes, b. May 2, 1823 at Petersburg, NY; m. Dennison Brown; res. Scott, Cortland, County, NY

Gen⁵ 555  XI  Permalee L. Hakes, b. September 6, 1825 at Petersburg, NY; d. September 7, 1828, at Petersburg, Rensselaer County, New York.

This list was quite imperfect in first edition, but is now fully corrected.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (495) LEWIS HAKES
(son of Caleb, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Lucy

Gen⁵ 556  I  Lewis Hakes, Jr., b.1812 (?); m. Sally Ann Robinson 1836 (?); res. Cayuga County, NY. Issue, but number, names or dates cannot be ascertained.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (496) CLARK HAKES
(son of Caleb, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and _____

Gen⁵ 557  I  Clark Hakes, Jr., b. 1808 at Petersburg, Rensselaer County, NY; m. Esther Crandall, moved to Ohio and d. there. Issue.

Gen⁵ 558  II  Orrin Hakes, b. April 30,1810, at Petersburg, NY; m. Almirea Eldrid Jan. 5, 1837; moved to Evengreen, Bradford County, Pa., in 1859; d. there July 5, 1870; occ. farmer

Gen⁵ 559  III  Mary Hakes, b. 1812 at Petersburg, NY; m. Robert Reynolds, of Petersburg, 1841; d.1850; m. Israel Howard. Had one daughter

Gen⁶  I  Sally Ann Reynolds

By second husband, Israel Howard

Gen⁶  II  Albert Howard
Gen\textsuperscript{6} III William Howard

Gen\textsuperscript{5} 560 IV Anna Hakes, b. 1814, at Petersburg, NY; m. Gardner Odell of Petersburg, 1835; had one daughter

Gen\textsuperscript{6} I Ann Elizabeth Odell, who resides in Michigan

Gen\textsuperscript{5} 560 ½ V William G. Hakes, b.

By second wife

Gen\textsuperscript{5} 561 VI Fanny Hakes, b. 1818 at Petersburg, NY; m. Morgan Allen 1840 (?)

Gen\textsuperscript{5} 562 VII Eunice Hakes, b. 1820, at Petersburg, NY; m. Dwight Brown 1842

Gen\textsuperscript{5} 563 VIII Elsie Hakes, b. 1822, at Petersburg, NY; m. Nelson Tilley 1844; d.

Gen\textsuperscript{5} 564 IX Lydia S. Hakes, b. 1825 at Petersburg, NY; m. Warren Higley, of Vermont, 1848

Gen\textsuperscript{5} 565 X Edna S. Hakes, b. 1828, at Petersburg, NY; d. Aug. 29, 1862. Tombstone record at Berlin

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (497) CHAPMAN HAKES
(son of Caleb, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Martha

Gen\textsuperscript{5} 566 I Mary Hakes, b. 1843, at Petersburg, NY; m. Halsey Fuller; d. Dec. 16, 1844.

Gen\textsuperscript{5} 567 II Chapman Hakes, b. 1845, at Petersburg, NY; m. Sally Fuller 1867 (?); resided at Albany and went West; whether he had issue, not ascertained.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (498) JUSTUS HAKES
(son of Caleb, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Lucy

Gen\textsuperscript{5} 568 I Susan Hakes, b. May 10, 1820 at Petersburg, Rensselaer County, NY; m. George W. Prosser 1839; res. Petersburg, Rensselaer Co., NY, saw her Aug. 29, 1827, at the residence of Mr. C. W. Reynolds, Peters burg, NY (Author.)

Gen\textsuperscript{5} 569 II Ruth Hakes, b. Aug. 28, 1823, at Petersburg, NY; m. Reuben Green; she d. Feb. 14, 1874, and her husband 22d Oct 1873, at Petersburg.
Gen5  570  III  Sarah Ann Hakes, b. 1825, at Petersburg, NY; m. Samuel Ladieu; d. February 3, 1874

Gen5  571  IV  Caleb Hakes, b. at Petersburg, N. Y" 1829; m, 1st Mary Brewster 1850 (?), 2nd Mary Rossau; res. Albany, NY; occ. mechanic; d. Dec. 23, 1888

Gen5  572  V  Joshua L. Hakes, b. 1831, at Petersburg, NY; m. Elizabeth Hovey about 1854, (?); res. at Mechanicsville, Saratoga County, NY; d. 1886. Issue.

Gen5  573  VI  Mary Jane Hakes, b. August 4, 1835, at Petersburg, NY; m. Alonzo Gifford; d. October 21, 1885. They had two children,

Gen6  I  Lucy Maria Gifford, b. December 7, 1856; m. Charles W. Reynolds June 2, 1874 and resides at Petersburg, NY, in the summer and at Albany in the winter; Mr. and Mrs. Reynolds attended the first reunion of the Hakes family at Niagara Falls, August 3, 1887, and the third reunion of the Billing's family in Boston, Sept. 2, 1887. They have four children, three boys and one girl.

Gen6  II  Ida E. Gifford, b.1858; d.1864

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (499) JONATHAN HAKES, JR.
(son of Jonathan, Jr., of Jonathan, Sr., of Solomon) and Clorinda

Gen5  574  I  Jonathan Hakes, Jr., 4th, b. 1805 at Berlin, Rensselaer County, N.Y.; m. Lovina Thomas; Issue

Gen5  575  II  Clorinda Hakes, b. June 24, 1807 at Berlin, Rensselaer County, NY; m. James Thomas; res. Adams, Jefferson County, NY; d. there June 9, 1880

Gen5  576  III  Lovicy Hakes, b. 1809 (?) at Berlin, Rensselaer County, NY; m. Benjamin Thomas; d.

Gen5  577  IV  Philander Hakes, b. 1811 at Berlin, Rensselaer County, NY (?); m. Adah; d. Issue.

Gen5  578  V  Mary Ann Hakes, b. 1813 (?) at Adams, Jefferson County, NY; d.

Gen5  579  VI  Amanda Hakes, b. 1815 (?) at Adams, Jefferson County, NY; m. Orrin Doolittle; d.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (501) WILLIAM HAKES
(son of Jonathan, Jr., of Jonathan, Sr., of Solomon) and Avis

Lydia P. Hakes, b. March 6, 1818 at Westmoreland, Oneida County, New York; m. Jessee Stover October 5, 1861; res. Norwich, Oxford County, Ontario, Canada; d. January 22, 1889.

Esther B. Hakes, b May 28, 1820, at Westmoreland, Oneida County, NY; d. same place, July 7, 1839

Phoebe Hakes, b. June 2, 1822, at Westmoreland, Oneida County, New York; d. same place, December 17, 1853

Joseph M. Hakes, b. October 22, 1825, at Westmoreland, Oneida County, NY; m. 1st, Eliza C. Tennant February 13, 1848, 2nd, Maria A. Edwards August 17, 1858, 3rd, Emeline A. Buel May, 1874; occ. gardner; res. Belleville, Jefferson County, NY. Issue.


Henry F. Hakes, b. April 3, 1833 at Westmoreland, Oneida County, NY; m. Sarah Bennett January 31, 1856; occ. farmer; d. February 23, 1862, at Westmoreland, Oneida County, New York

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (503) ALLAN B. HAKES
(son of Jonathan, Jr., of Jonathan, Sr., of Solomon) and Charity

Harriet Hakes, b. 1821 (?); m. Abram Stone; res. Westmoreland, Oneida Co., NY

Daniel Hakes, b. 1823 (?); d. at the age of 15 years

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (504) JABEZ OR JABISH HAKES
(son of Jonathan, Jr., of Jonathan, Sr., of Solomon) and Hannah N


Gen⁵ 594  VI  Esther P. Hakes, b. Dcc. 27, 1842, at Berlin, Rensselaer County, NY


CHILDREN OF NUMBER (507) SOLOMON HAKES
(son of George, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Renna

Gen⁵ 598  I  George Hakes, b. 1803 at Rensselaer Co., NY; m. Marian Rogers January, 1823; occ. farmer; moved to Bradford County, Pa., where he d. Nov. 28, 1850. Issue.

Gen⁵ 599  II  Renna Hakes, b. 1805; m. Randall Burdick; dead

Gen⁵ 600  III  Amy Hakes, b. 1807 (?); m. Henry Demon; res. in the State of New York. Issue
Gen⁵ 601 IV Aaron Hakes, b. 1809 (?); m. Molly Card; occ. farmer; res. Bradford County, Pa.; d. Issue.

Gen⁵ 602 V Angeline Hakes, b. 1811; m. Stephen Odell; dead


Gen⁵ 605 VIII Eliza Hakes, b. 1817; m. William Wells, res. Tennessee


CHILDREN OF NUMBER (512) JABEZ HAKES
(son of George, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Hannah


Gen⁵ 609 III George L. Hakes, b. at Grafton, NY, September 9, 1828; m. Esther Jane Maxson; d. March 27, 1860 in Illinois

Gen⁵ 610 IV Betsy Hakes, b. at Grafton July 15, 1831; m. Reuben S. F. Waite, 1854; res. Grafton, Rensselaer County, NY

Gen⁵ 611 V Nathan L. Hakes, b. at Grafton April 6, 1835; m. 1st, Waitey Matteson, 2nd, Arvilla F. Hull; occ. blacksmith; res. Grafton, Rensselaer County, NY; Issue.

Gen⁵ 612 VI Mercy F. Hakes, b. at Grafton April 12, 1838; d. August 23, 1842

Gen⁵ 613 VII William H. Hakes, b. at Grafton, NY, October 16, 1840; m. Mary D. Lockwood; Was Captain of Company "B," 125th Regiment, New York State Volunteers; two years in the service, War between the States; res. Kansas City, Missouri. Issue.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (513) SAMUEL HAKES
(son of George, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Hannah
Gen⁵ 614 I  **Sarah M. Hakes**, b. November 26, 1835; m. Jenks Pendleton; res. Tracy Creek, Town of Owego, NY


Gen⁵ 616 III  **Eber S. Hakes**, b. July 29, 1854; m. 1ˢᵗ, Florence Bennett, 2ⁿᵈ, Catherine Catlin, 3ʳᵈ, Eliza Lenox; occ. farmer; res. Town of Owego, Tracy Creek P. O., New York. *Issue*

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (515) NATHAN HAKES, JR.**

(son of Nathan, Sr., of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Pylinda

Gen⁵ 617 I  **Stiles Hakes**, b. at Grafton, NY, March. 21, 1816; m. Sarah West 1834; moved to Michigan and died there 1865; occ. merchant. *Issue.*

Gen⁵ 618 II  **Chauncy Hakes**, b. at Grafton September 1, 1817; m. Deborah Warren, April 25, 1849; res. DeRuyter, Madison County, NY; occ. blacksmith. *Issue.*

Gen⁵ 619 III  **Louisa Hakes**, b. at Grafton October 22, 1819; m. Levi Blanchard December 27, 1837; res. DeRuyter

Gen⁵ 620 IV  **Harriet E. Hakes**, b. at Grafton May 13, 1821; m. Sirneon Neal January 1,1840; res. Syracuse, NY

Gen⁵ 621 V  **Emmercy Hakes**, b. at Grafton August 13, 1823; m. William Haliday February 5, 1850; d. August 5, 1858, at DeRuyter

Gen⁵ 622 VI  **Hosea Hakes**, b. October 26, 1825; m. Mary L. Walker April 28, 1855; occ. merchant; d. November 10, 1855, in Wisconsin

Gen⁵ 623 VII  **Marietta Hakes**, b. at Grafton July (?)1829; m. Lysander Pierce May 15, 1848; res. Tampico, Illinois.

Gen⁵ 624 VIII  **Edna G. Hakes**, b. at Truxton, NY, November 5, 1836; m. Alvin M. Ball; res. Syracuse, NY

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (516) GEORGE HAKES**

(son of Nathan, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Permelia

Gen⁵ 625 I  **Danforth Hakes**, b. 1819; m. Harriet M. Bates July 3, 1844; occ. farmer; res. Petersburg, Rensselaer County, NY *Issue.*
Gen⁵ 626  II  Fidelia Hakes, b. at Petersburg 1822; m. Elijah S. Randall; res. Petersburg, Rensselaer County, NY

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (517) WILLIAM HAKES  
(son of Nathan, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Eunice

Gen⁵ 627  I  Halsey C. Hakes, b. at Petersburg Oct. 14, 1814; m.; d. May 17, 1885. Issue.

Gen⁵ 628  II  Almedia Hakes, b. at Petersburg, Jan. 27, 1817; m. Alonzo Nichols March 27, 1845; res. Oneida County, NY

Gen⁵ 629  III  Millicent Hakes, b. at Petersburg January 18, 1820; m. W. H. Barnett January 27, 1847; d. 1883

Gen⁵ 630  IV  Mary Hakes, b. at Petersburg June 1, 1822; m. Ira H. Gillett September 8, 1852; d. September, 1876.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (526) RENSSELAER HAKES  
(son of Nathan, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Sarah

Gen⁵ 631  I  Louisa Hakes, b. Dec. 29, 1829, at Petersburg, NY; m. Edward Russel; res. Hoosic Falls, NY

Gen⁵ 632  II  Sarah Hakes, b. June 2, 1831, at Petersburg, NY


Gen⁵ 634  IV  Nathan Hakes, b. 1835, at Petersburg, NY; d. 1865 in Petersburg, NY

Gen⁵ 635  V  Abbie Hakes, b. 1837, at Petersburg, NY; m. William Goodridge 1860; d. 1880 at Petersburg

Gen⁵ 636  VI  William Hakes, b. 1839, at Petersburg, NY; m. Fanny Taber in 1883; res. Hoosic Falls, NY

By second wife Eunice

Gen⁵ 637  VII  Mary Jane Hakes, b. 1858; m. Byron Goodell 1860; res. Petersburg, NY

Gen⁵ 638  VIII  Hattie Hakes, b. 1860; m. 1ˢᵗ, ____; 2ⁿᵈ, William Goodridge 1880

Gen⁵ 639  IX  Nettie Hakes, b. 1862; m. Joseph Cardwell 1882
CHILDREN OF NUMBER (527) JABEZ HAKES, JR.  
(son of Jabez, Sr., of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Jerusia

Gen 5 640 I  Harriet Hakes, b. July 17, 1818, at Springwater, NY; m. John Hand; d. at Skaneateles, Onondaga County, NY

Gen 5 641 II  Emily Hakes, b. February 20, 1820; d. 1828, (?) at Marcellus, NY

Gen 5 642 III  Willard Hakes, b. January 5, 1822, at Springwater, NY; d. at Oswego, NY


Gen 5 644 V  Allen Hakes, b. August 24, 1826, at Marcellus, NY; m. 1st, _____, 2nd, _____; occ. wagon maker; d. October, 1871, at Spottsylvania, Virginia. Issue.

Gen 5 645 VI  Julius Hakes, b. December 5, 1828 at Skaneateles, NY; occ. farmer; d. 1844 at Skaneateles, NY

Gen 5 646 VII  Julia Hakes, b. 1832, at Marcellus, NY; m. Hiram H. Lawrence December 28, 1852; d. April 9, 1864 at Marcellus, New York

Gen 5 647 VIII  Mary Jane Hakes, b. 1832, twin sister to Julia; m. Dr. Clark; d. October 1864 at Elbridge, NY

Gen 5 648 IX  Eleanor Hakes, b. 1834 at Marcellus, New York; d

Gen 5 649 X  Emily Hakes, b. January 7, 1839 at Marcellus, NY; m. Sheldon Smith February 14, 1856; d. at Bloomingdale, Mich, August 27, 1882, leaving six children alive in 1889.

   By second wife

Gen 5 650 XI  Charles R. Hakes, b. 1855 in New York State; m. 1882 to Miss Gordon, of Ohio, res. Gobleville, VanBuren County, Michigan.

Gen 5 651 XII  Lilly Hakes, b. 1856 (?); m. ___ Remington. They have three children; res. Gobleville, VanBuren County, Michigan

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (529) JESSE HAKES, JR.  
(son of Jesse, Sr., of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Polly

99

Gen5 653  II  Albertis Hakes, b. 1814 (?) at Berlin, NY; m. (?) res. Flint, Michigan; Issue

Gen5 654  III  Lydia Hakes, b. October 1, 1817 at Berlin, NY; m. Edgar Bartlett March 19, 1840; res. Homer, Cortland County, New York

By second wife


Gen5 656  V  Matilda Hakes, b. 1838 at Cortland, New York

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (530) RENSSLEAER HAKES

(son of Jesse, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Laney

Gen5 657  I  Permelia Hakes, b. November 20, 1811, at Homer, Cortland County, New York; m. Ellis Button; d. at Peoria County, Illinois.

Gen5 658  II  Stephen Van Rensselaer Hakes, b. June 28, 1813 at Berlin, Rensselaer County, New York; m. 1st, Angeline King May 20, 1841, 2nd, Betsy Dengnon October 30, 1847; occ. mechanic and farmer; res. Longpoint, Livingston County, m. Remarried both his wives at Sandlake, Rensselaer County, NY, a man widely known and highly esteemed. Issue.

Gen5 659  III  Esther Hakes, b. September 11, 1815 at Berlin, Rensselaer County, New York; m. 1st, ____ Record, 2nd. ____ Button, 3rd, ____ Reed; res. Wilmot, Cawley County, Kansas

Gen5 660  IV  Anthony Hakes, b. June 22, 1817 at Berlin, Rensselaer County, New York; m. Susan Saunders September 17, 1842; occ. Baptist minister of the gospel of Jesus the Christ, and farmer. Has been Supervisor of his town three years; res. West Hallock, Peoria County, Ill. Issue

Gen5 661  V  Alanson Hakes, b. April 22, 1819, at Berlin, Rensselaer County, NY; m. Lucy Nendrick April 19, 1845; occ. farmer. He has also been Supervisor of his town; res. West Hallock, Peoria County, Ill. Issue
Daniel Hakes, b. August 2, 1821, at Berlin, Rensselaer County, NY; m. 1st, Dorcas Saunders, 2nd, Mary Deems; occ. farmer; res. West Hallock, Peoria County, Ill. He has also been Supervisor of his town. Issue.

By second wife

Cortland Hakes, b. September 8, 1824 at Berlin, Rensselaer County, New York; d. there 1836.


Alfred Hakes, b. September 21, 1827 at Berlin, Rensselaer County, NY; m. Marion Howe; occ. farmer; res. Dana, LaSalle County, Illinois; Issue.

Rachel Hakes, b. October 16, 1829 at Berlin Rensselaer County, NY; m. Wm. Butes; d. Longpoint, Ill


Emerson Hakes, b. July 21, 1832 at Berlin, Rensselaer County, NY; d. same place young


Sarah Ann Hakes, b. February 16, 1837 at Berlin, Rensselaer County, NY; d. at same place probably young and certainly unmarried.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (531) WILLET HAKES
(son of Jesse, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Martha

Hezekiah Hakes, b. 1813; went West and no further record known. His brother, Jesse R., in a letter to author says he is dead.

Lucinda Hakes, b. 1815 (?)

Jesse R. Hakes, b. 1817; m. Catharine Jones, of Litchfield County, Conn., November 30, 1843; res. Williamston, Ingham County,
Michigan; moved, 1887 to Stanhope, Hamilton County, Iowa; *occ.* farmer. *Issue.*

Gen$^5$ 674  IV  Mary Hakes, *b.* 1819 (?); *d*

Gen$^5$ 675  V  Asina Hakes, *b.* 1821 (?); *d*

Gen$^5$ 676  VI  Willet Hakes, Jr., *b.* 1823(?); *d.* November 1853.

Gen$^5$ 677  VII  Martha Hakes, *b.* 1825 (?); *d*

Gen$^5$ 678  VIII  Emily Hakes, *b.* 1827 (?); *d*

Gen$^5$ 679  IX  William Hakes, *b.* 1829 (?); was in Northern army, War Between the States; went West after the war and no further record is known.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (532) SOLOMON HAKES

(son of Jesse, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and ___

Gen$^5$ 680  I  Joseph Hakes, *b.* 1830 (?); probably at Cortland County, NY; went to California in 1851, and, when last heard from, was in Bear Valley, Shasta County, California.

Gen$^5$ 681  II  Jacob Hakes, *b.* 1832 (?); probably Cortland County, NY; went to California with his brother Joseph above, in 1851, and was also at Bear Valley when last heard from.

Gen$^5$ 682  III  Mary Hakes, *b.* 1835 at Cortland County, NY (?); res. Maysville, Chautauqua County, New York

Gen$^5$ 683  IV  Esther Hakes, *b.* 1837 (?); *d.* at Homer, New York

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (534) MYRENUS HAKES

(son of Jesse, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and ___

Gen$^5$ 684  I  George W. Hakes, *b.* April 28, 1846 at Homer, Cortland County, NY; *m.* Maggie E. Shores of Huntington, Indiana, April 6, 1874; *res.* Homer, NY *Issue.*

Gen$^5$ 685  II  Mary E. Hakes, *b.* June 6, 1852 at Homer, NY; *d.* December 14, 1860 at same place

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (538) WEEDEN HAKES, JR.

(son of Weeden, Sr., of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Rebecca

Gen⁵ 687  II  **Stephen S. Hakes**, b. at Petersburg, NY, August 1824; d. Petersburg, June 19, 1846


Gen⁵ 691  VI  **Albert C. Hakes**, b. at Petersburg, June 27, 1840; m. Permelia F. Hakes, daughter of Danforth Hakes, September 26, 1862; occ. farm and hotel; res. Petersburg, Rensselaer County, NY. Issue.

It is due this man to say that he gave me the first clue to the descendants of Jonathan Hakes, and has freely given much time and labor to assist in making up this record; for which many thanks. -Author.

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (540) SETH E. HAKES**

(son of Weeden, Sr., of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Hannah

Gen⁵ 692  I  **Seth E. Hakes, Jr.**, b. August 1, 1822 at Petersburg, NY; m. Edna Waite; d. October 18, 1850 at same place. Tombstone record.

Gen⁵ 693  II  **Warren A. Hakes**, b. October 10, 1825 at Petersburg, Rensselaer County, NY; d. same place September 17, 1845.

Gen⁵ 694  III  **Henry E. Hakes**, b. January 10, 1830 at Petersburg, New York

Gen⁵ 695  IV  **Electa Hakes**, b. April 25, 1834; m. Thomas Armes; lived and d. at Berlin, Rensselaer County, NY; Saw her Tombstone 1887 - Author.

Gen⁵ 697 VI William Franklin Hakes, b. September 13, 1842 at Petersburg, NY; m. Adalaide Torrey; res. Petersburg, NY Issue

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (546) JOHN D. HAKES
(son of Dennison, of Caleb, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Betsy

Gen⁶ 698 I Alman C. Hakes, b. September 12, 1827; d. September 9, 1833

Gen⁶ 699 II Parmerly Hakes, b. October 16, 1830; m. Melissa Clark 1852, and had issue as follows, received too late to be put in their proper places in next generation, on account of the manuscript being paged and the names numbered.


Gen⁶ 699 ½ II John D. Hakes, Jr., b. June 15, 1857; m. Philena Morris 1880, and has four children as follows:

Gen⁷ I Estella M. Hakes, b. 1881
Gen⁷ II Libbie Hakes, b. 1883
Gen⁷ III Dorothy Hakes, b. 1885
Gen⁷ IV Dennison Hakes, b. 1887

Gen⁶ 700 III Hannah M Hakes, b. April 25. 1837; m. William Parks; d. December 1, 1876

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (550) SAMUEL J. HAKES
(son of Dennison, or Caleb, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Almira


Gen⁷ I (?) Charles J. Cobb and
Gen⁷ II (?) Mrs. James W. Harder, of Troy, NY, who d. March 17,1881

Gen⁶ 702 II Lydia Jane Hakes, b. May 21, 1840 at Niles, Cayuga County, NY; m. Thomas M. Tilley 1856. Had two children, one daughter living; res. East Grafton, Rensselaer County, NY

Gen⁶ 703 III Eunice Angeline Hakes, b. April 11, 1843, at Niles, Cayuga County, NY; m. John G. Pidge 1862; res. Glen Haven, NY
Gen⁶  704  IV  Almon D. Hakes, b. October 30, 1846, at Niles, Cayuga County, NY; m. Sarah E. Avery at Petersburg, NY 1871; occ. ice merchant; res. 133 Eighth Avenue, New York City.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (557) CLARK HAKES, JR.  
(son of Clark, Sr., of Caleb, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Esther

Gen⁶  704 ¼  I  Oscar C. Hakes, b. 1831 (?) ; moved to Ohio; d.

Gen⁶  704 ½  II  Louisa Hakes, b. 1833 (?) ; moved to Ohio; d.

Gen⁶  705  III  Adalaide Hakes, b. 1835 (?) at Petersburg; m. Zebulon Tilley 1854 (?); res. Grafton, Rensselaer County, NY

Gen⁶  706  IV  William C. Hakes, b. 1837 (?) ; moved to Ohio; d.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (572) JOSHUA L. HAKES  
(son of Justus, of Caleb, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Elizabeth

Gen⁶  707  I  Lucy Hakes, b. March 17, 1866; m. Henry Safford 1885; res. Mechanicsville, Saratoga County, New York.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (574) JONATHAN HAKES, JR., 4TH,  
(son of Jonathan, Jr., 3d, of Jonathan, Jr., of Jonathan, Sr., of Solomon) and ___

Gen⁶  708  I  Julia A. Hakes, b. 1830 (?); m. ___ Reaves

Gen⁶  709  II  Clorinda Hakes, b. 1832 (?)

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (577) PHILANDER HAKES  
(son of Jonathan, Jr., 3d., of Jonathan, Jr., of Jonathan, Sr., of Solomon) and ___

Gen⁶  710  I  Henry Hakes, b. 1834 (?)

Gen⁶  711  II  Marion Hakes, b. 1836 (?)

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (580) FRANKLIN HAKES  
(son of Jonathan, Jr., 3d, of Jonathan, Jr., of Jonathan, Sr., of Solomon) and ___

Gen⁶  712  I  Rosetta Hakes, b. 1840 (?)

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (584) JOSEPH M. HAKES  
(son of William, of Jonathan, Jr., of Jonathan, Sr., of Solomon) and ___

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (585) NATHAN L. HAKES
(son of William, of Jonathan, Jr., of Jonathan, Sr., of Solomon)

Gen⁶ 714  I  Chester M. Hakes, b. October 19, 1860, at Westmoreland, Oneida County, NY; res. Dix, Oneida County, NY

Gen⁶ 715  II  Catharine L. Hakes, b. February 4, 1862 at Westmoreland, Oneida County, NY

Gen⁶ 716  III  Elma Hakes, b. January 14, 1865, at Westmoreland, Oneida County, NY; d. August 15, 1865 at Dix, Oneida County, New York

Gen⁶ 717  IV  Jessie A. Hakes, b. February 21, 1874 at Westmoreland, Oneida County, NY

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (589) DAVID P. HAKES
(son of Jonathan, Jr., of Jonathan, Sr., of Solomon) and Nancy

Gen⁵ 718  I  Harvey L. Hakes, b. 1854 (?) at Homer, Calhoun County, Michigan

Gen⁵ 719  II  Myron Hakes, b. 1856 (?) at Homer, Calhoun County, Michigan

Gen⁵ 720  III  Alice Hakes, b. 1858 (?) at Homer, Calhoun County, Michigan

Gen⁵ 721  IV  Loren Hakes, b. 1860 (?) at Homer, Calhoun County, Michigan

Gen⁵ 722  V  William Hakes, b. 1862 (?) at Homer, Calhoun County, Michigan

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (590) JONATHAN B. HAKES
(son of Jabez, of Jonathan, Jr., of Jonathan, Sr., of Solomon) and Melissa

Gen⁶ 723  I  Rosaline L. Hakes, b. September 8, 1861; occ. teacher; res. Westmoreland, Oneida County, New York.

Gen⁶ 724  II  Bertha D. Hakes, b. May 24, 1865, at Westmoreland, Oneida County, NY; occ. teacher; res. Westmoreland, Oneida County, New York.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (591) JOSEPH S. HAKES
(son of Jabez, of Jonathan, Jr., of Jonathan, Sr., of Solomon) and Thankful


CHILDREN OF NUMBER (592) HARVEY J. HAKES
(son of Jabez, of Jonathan, Jr., of Jonathan, Sr., of Solomon) and Mary

Gen⁶ 729 I  
Lila Levina Hakes, b. April 4, 1870, at Albany, Pepin County, Wis

Gen⁶ 730 II  
Son, b. Sept. 7, 1871; d. same day, unnamed

Gen⁶ 731 III  
Nancy Althera Hakes, b. March 8, 1873, at Albany, Pepin County, Wis

Gen⁶ 732 IV  
Lettie Blanche Hakes, b. January 12, 1875, at Albany, Pepin County, Wis

Gen⁶ 733 V  
Lida Victoria Hakes, b. Nov. 1, 1876 at Albany, Pepin County, Wis

Gen⁶ 734 VI  
Myron Edson Hakes, b: July 10, 1878, at Albany, Pepin Co., Wis.; d. April 25, 1879.

Gen⁶ 735 VII  

Gen⁶ 736 VIII  
Cora Edna Hakes, b. Feb. 24, 1883, at Albany, Pepin County, Wis

Gen⁶ 737 IX  
Son, b. Aug. 18, 1884; d. Sept. 29, 1884, unnamed.

Gen⁶ 738 X  
William Earl Hakes, b. Nov. 23, 1885, at Albany, Pepin Co., Wis.; present residence of above is Rock Falls, Wis.

There is an adopted son in this family who is and will be known by the name of Marcus Hakes.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (593) EGBERT E. HAKES
(son of Jabez, of Jonathan, Jr., of Jonathan, Sr., of Solomon) and Hattie
Abbie Hakes, b. 1870 (?)

Ida B. Hakes, b. 1873 (?)

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (595) WILLIAM HENRY HAKES
(son of Jabez, of Jonathan, Jr., of Jonathan, Sr., of Solomon) and ___

Hattie J. Hakes, b. Aug. 29, 1869 at Berlin, Rensselaer Co., NY; m. Adelbert Winn

Flora M. Hakes, b. May 26, 1870

Edson W. Hakes, b. Aug. 29, 1872

Ellie L. Hakes, b. Feb. 22, 1874

Gracie E. Hakes, b. Sept. 29, 1875

Minnie B. Hakes, b. Oct. 8, 1877


Carrie L. Hakes, b. March 6, 1883.

Lena E. Hakes, b. Aug. 21, 1884.

Artie E. Hakes, b. April 9, 1886; d. July 29, 1886.

The above children were all born at Berlin, Rensselaer Co., NY, and all except the oldest one reside, at home.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (598) GEORGE HAKES
(son of Solomon, of George, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Marion


Mary Sabrina Hakes, b. June 29, 1826, in Rensselaer County, NY; m. William Rake; d. in Tioga County, NY

Hannah Hakes, b. September 14, 1828; m. Joseph Scriven June 18, 18__; res. Evergreen, Bradford Co., Pa
Gen⁶ 755  VI  **Carey R. Hakes**, *b.* May 22, 1831 in Bradford County, Pa.; *m.* Harriet Mellissa Brimmer; *occ.* farmer; *d.* in War of the States at Savannah. Was with Sherman in March to the Sea. *Issue.*


These children were all born in Grafton, Rensselaer Co., New York.

Gen⁶ 758  VII  **Susan Hakes**, *b.* 1838; *m.* James Teeter; *res.* Bradford County, Pa.


Gen⁶ 760  IX  **Charlotte Hakes**, *b.* 1843; *m.* Dennis Bump 1865; *res.* Evergreen, Bradford Co., Pa.

Gen⁶ 761  X  **Adeline Hakes**, *b.* June 29, 1847, in Bradford County, Pa.; *m.* Alpheus Mosier; *res.* Evergreen, Bradford Co., Pa.; *d.* October 23, 1863

Gen⁶ 762  XI  **Aaron Hakes**, *b.* June 29, 1847; *d.* July 29, 1847

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (601) AARON HAKES**

(son of Solomon, of George, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Molly

Gen⁶ 763  I  **Eber Hakes**, *b.* 1831 (?); *res.* Williamstown, Berkshire Co., Mass

Gen⁶ 764  II  **Lizzie Sybil Hakes**, *b.* 1833; *m.* ___ Stone 1854 (?); *res.* Syracuse, NY

Gen⁶ 765  III  **William Henry Hakes**, *b.* 1839 (?) Nothing more learned of this man except that he was last heard of in Michigan.

Gen⁶ 766  IV  **Warren Hakes**, *b.* 1841; *res.* Williamstown, Mass
Gen⁶ 767  V  Rhoda Hakes, b. 1843; m. Hiram Phillips; res, Grafton Centre, Rensselaer Co., NY; no children.

Gen⁶ 768  VI  Nathan Hakes, b. December: 13, 1846, at Grafton, New York; m. Patience Rewes, of Williamstown, Mass., March 27, 1869. Lived at North Adams until 1886 and moved to his present res., Central Falls, Rhode Island. Issue,

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (603) DAVID HAKES
(son of Solomon; George, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Elmira

Gen⁶ 769  I  Lois M. Hakes, b. June 15, 1838, at Bradford County, Pa

Gen⁶ 770  II  Mariam Hakes, b. September 8, 1839; d. December 8, 1842

Gen⁶ 771  III  William Hakes, b. January 22, 1842; d. December 10, 1842


Gen⁶ 773  V  Reuben Hakes, b. November 4, 1845; m. Harriet, widow of Dr. Davis Hakes, 1873 (?) Issue.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (604) MILFORD C. HAKES
(son of Solomon, of George, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Amelia

Gen⁶ 774  I  Debah A. Hakes, b. 1839 (?)

Gen⁶ 775  II  Abagail C. Hakes, b. 1841

Gen⁶ 776  III  Clark M. Hakes, b. Dec. 25, 1843 at Bradford Co., Pa.; m. 1st, Phebe Rorick Nov. 3, 1860. She d. March 25, 1862; 2nd, Sarah A. Seeley, of New York, was wagon master one year in War of the States and then drummer to the close of the war. Beat the drum before the rifle pits at Petersburg. Va. Was honorably discharged June 9, 1865; occ, farmer and speculator; res. Alvira, Union Co., Pa. Issue,


Gen⁶ 779  VI  George W. Hakes, b. January 1849; d


Gen⁶ 781 IX Hannah E. Hakes, b. Dec. 17, 1855; m. Jackson Mandeville; res. Ithaca, NY


CHILDREN OF NUMBER (608) JABEZ C. HAKES, JR.  
(son of Jabez, of George, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Lois

Gen⁶ 785 I Myron C. Hakes, b. January 22, 1858; occ. clerk; res. Troy, NY

Gen⁶ 786 II George L. Hakes, b. August 12, 1859; occ. clerk; res. Kansas City, Mo.

Gen⁶ 787 III Lois Madura Hakes, b. July 30, 1862; res. Troy, NY

Gen⁶ 788 IV Nina M. Hakes, b. May 19, 1867.

Gen⁶ 789 V Mary W. Hakes, b. December 27, 1869.

Gen⁶ 790 VI Carrie M. Hakes, b. August 4, 1871; d. October 5, 1871.


Gen⁶ 793 IX Nellie G. Hakes, b. June 3, 1879; d. Aug. 23, 1880

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (609) GEORGE L. HAKES  
(son of Jabez, of George, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Esther

Gen⁶ 794 I Dexter L. Hakes, b. 1850; res. Nebraska
CHILDREN OF NUMBER (611) NATHAN L. HAKES
(son of Jabez, of George, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Waitey


Gen^6^ 796  II  Harry W. Hakes, b. September 27, 1865; occ. teacher; res. Cropseyville, Rensselaer Co., NY

Gen^6^ 797  III  Orpha M. Hakes, b. May 16. 1876.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (613) WILLIAM H. HAKES
(son of Jabez, of George, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Mary

Gen^6^ 798  I  Gertrude Hakes, b. 1875 in Kansas City, Missouri (?)


CHILDREN OF NUMBER (___) GEORGE W. HAKES
(grandson of Jabez, of George, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Agnes

Gen^6^ 800  I  William Hakes, b.; res. Troy, NY

Gen^6^ 801  II  Mary Hakes, b.; res. Troy, NY

Gen^6^ 802  III  Flora Hakes, b.; res. Troy, NY

Gen^6^ 803  IV  Nellie Hakes, b.; res. Troy, NY

Gen^6^ 804  V  Alice Hakes, b.; res. Troy, NY

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (616) EBER HAKES
(son of Samuel, of George, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Eliza

Gen^6^ 805  I  Mary Maria Hakes, b. Oct. 16. 1882 at Owego, NY

Gen^6^ 806  II  Alvah Smith Hakes, b. May 10, 1884 at Owego, NY

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (617) STILES HAKES
(son of Nathan, Jr., of Nathan, Sr., of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Sarah

Gen^6^ 807  I  David Stiles Hakes, b. February 20, 1835, in Central New York. When about ten years of age moved with his father to Michigan, and about 1870, after his father's death, to California; m. Eunice P. Burdick; occ. civil engineer; res. San Francisco, Cal. Issue.
Oscar Fitzlan Hakes, b. September 23, 1842 in Central New York, was educated in Albany; graduate of Albany Law School has been in California since 1870; occ. attorney at law; res. Bridgeport, Mono County, California. From 1st edition we copy:

As we go to press we received the Evening Miner, Bodie, California, in which the following announcement is made:

"BY TELEGRAPH.

"O. F. HAKES APPOINTED SUPERIOR JUDGE.
"SACRAMENTO, Dec. 14, 1886. -2:30 P. M.

"Governor Stoneman, having received petitions from Mono County, signed by leading citizens, and supplemented by other recommendations, he at once ordered that a commission issue to O. F. Hakes as Superior Judge of Mono County, vice R. M. Briggs, deceased.

"[We move a committee of three be appointed to inform Lawyer O. F. Hakes that he is now Judge O. F. Hakes. Ed. Miner.]"

"Judge Hakes assumed the duties of his position December 17, 1886, and as soon as Court was declared opened he made, substantially, the following brief remarks: 'I, In assuming the duties of the office of Superior Judge of Mono County, made vacant by the death of the late lamented Judge Briggs, it is with a full consciousness on my part of the responsibilities assumed as well as the obligations imposed. I fully appreciate that a public office is a public trust, and that the appointment or election to it is a delegation of the trust to the person appointed or elected for the time being. Offices are not established for the benefit of the office-holder, but for the benefit of the people. In performing the duties of the office I shall rely upon the faithful and cordial support of the members of the Bar, county officers, and all well-disposed citizens generally, not only in the administration of the law, but in the promotion and carrying out of all needed systems of economy and reform. It will be my constant aim to do my whole duty without fear or favor, and I trust that my labors will be directed by sound intelligence, and with strict probity and impartiality to all, and for the best interests of all concerned.' " Judge Hakes was elected to the same office for a full term in 1888.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (618) CHAUNCY HAKES
(son of Nathan, Jr., of Nathan, Sr., of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Deborah

Frances Hakes, b. at Cuyler, NY, Feb. 12, 1851; m. Frank Humphrey; res. Syracuse, NY

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (625) DANFORTH HAKES
(son of George, of Nathan, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Harriet
Gen⁶ 810  I  **Permelia F. Hakes**, b. 1847, at Petersburg; m. Albert C. Hakes 1861; res. Petersburg, NY

Gen⁶ 811  II  **Porter Hakes**, b. 1850, at Petersburg; m. Addie Adams 1872; res. Petersburg, NY *Issue.*

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (627) HALSEY C. HAKES**

(son of William, of Nathan, of Jonathan, of Solomon)

Gen⁶ 812  I  **John C. Hakes**, b. at Oneida County, NY, 1851

Gen⁶ 813  II  **Florence M. Hakes**, b. at Oneida County, NY, 1853

Gen⁶ 814  III  **Hattie E. Hakes**, b. at Oneida County, NY, 1856

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (643) WARREN HAKES**

(son of Jabez, Jr., of Jabez, Sr., of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Cornelia


Gen⁶ 816  II  **Emogene Hakes**, b. Dec. 6, 1854, at Skeneateles, NY; m. Charles Heselden July 6, 1874; res. Tonawanda, NY

Gen⁶ 817  III  **Frances Adella Hakes**, b. June 22, 1858, at Elbridge, NY; m. John Kirschenbaum July, 1879; res. Syracuse, NY

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (653) ALBERTIS HAKES**

(son of Jesse, Jr., of Jesse, Sr., of Jonathan, of Solomon) and ____

Gen⁶ 818  I  **Francis Hakes**, b. April 8, 1856; res. Flint, Michigan


Gen⁶ 820  III  **Charles H. Hakes**, b. April 8, 1866; res. Flint, Mich

The above record, such as it is, has come to hand at last, on the 24th April 1889.

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (655) DE FOREST HAKES**

(son of Jesse, Jr., of Jesse, Sr., of Jonathan, of Solomon) and ____

Gen⁶ 821  I  **Lydia Hakes**, b. Sept. 30, 1867 at Cortland, NY; res. Cortland, NY

Gen⁶ 823  III  **Albertis Hakes**, b. May 1, 1873 at Cortland, NY; res. same place.

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (658) STEPHEN VAN RENSSELAER HAKES**

(son of Rensselaer, of Jessie, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Laney


By second wife


**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (660) ANTHONY HAKES**

(son of Rensselaer, of Jesse, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and ___

Gen⁶ 828  I  **Mary S. Hakes**, b. Dec. 1, 1845, at West Hallock, Peoria Co., Ill; m. Jules A. Potter March 29, 1866; res. West Hallock, Peoria Co., Ill

Gen⁶ 829  II  **Egbert E. Hakes**, b. August 5, 1848, at West Hallock, Peoria Co., Ill; m. Marion Rankin March 24, 1870; occ. farmer; res. West Hallock, Peoria Co., Ill. Issue.

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (661) ALANSON HAKES**

(son of Rensselaer, of Jesse, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and ___

Gen⁶ 830  I  **Emerson Hakes**, b. February 7, 1846, at Southampton, Ill.; m. Maggie Rankin April 6, 1867; occ. farmer and brick maker; res. Rutland, Ill; d. Oct 23, 1900

Gen⁶ 831  II  **Alvin Hakes**, b. Sept. 2, 1848, at Southampton, Ill.; d. May 5. 1859 at Southampton, Ill;

Gen⁶ 832  III  **Emeline Hakes**, b. November 14, 1850 at Southampton, Ill.; d. July 18, 1864, at Southampton, Ill; d. 1867

115

Gen⁶ 834 V Marion Hakes, b. April 12, 1855 at Southampton, Ill.; m. Thomas Keech March 19, 1885; res. Southampton, Ill.


Gen⁶ 836 VII Louisa Hakes, b. August 12, 1859, at Southampton, Ill., res. same place.

Gen⁶ 837 VIII Elmer A. Hakes, b. April 5, 1861, at Southampton, Ill.; occ. farmer; res. Southampton, Peoria Co., Ill.; d. 1924

Gen⁶ 838 IX Emma L. Hakes, b. Sept. 5, 1864 at Southampton, Ill.; d. Sept. 5, 1866, at same place

Gen⁶ 839 X William Hakes; b. June 17, 1867 at Southampton, Ill.; occ. farmer; res. Southampton, Peoria County, Ill.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (662) DANIEL HAKES
(son of Rensselaer, of Jesse, of Jonathan, of Solomon)


Gen⁶ 841 II Alonzo C. Hakes, b. Nov. 16, 1852, at West Hallock, Peoria Co., Ill.; m. Emily Carson Aug. 8, 1872; d. Was drowned in the Illinois river March 25, 1877 at Rome, Peoria Co., Ill.


CHILDREN OF NUMBER (665) ALFRED HAKES
(son of Rensselaer, of Jesse, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Marion

Gen\(^6\) 845  II  **Anna M Hakes**, \(b\). Aug. 17, 1838, at West Hallock, Peoria Co., Ill.; \(d\). same place 1859

Gen\(^6\) 846  III  **Anthony F. Hakes**, \(b\). April 26, 1860, at West Hallock, Ill.; \(m\). Mary Arnetta Belt Dec. 14, 1882; \(occ\). farmer; \(res\). Kansas. Issue.

Gen\(^6\) 847  IV  **Lunette Hakes**, \(b\). Dec. 16, 1863, at Dana, Illinois; \(m\). Henry A. Swift Oct. 20, 1885; \(res\). Dana, Ill.

Gen\(^6\) 848  V  **Mary Jane Hakes**, \(b\). Aug. 19, 1869, at Dana, Ill

Gen\(^6\) 849  VI  **Edgar Hakes**, \(b\). Aug. 16, 1871 at Dana, Illinois

Gen\(^6\) 850  VII  **Arthur Hakes**, \(b\), Sept. 22, 1873 at Dana, Illinois

Gen\(^6\) 851  VIII  **Cora May Hakes**, \(b\). Sept. 5, 1876 at Dana, Illinois

Gen\(^6\) 852  IX  **Nellie Hakes**, \(b\). Jan. 19, 1878 at Dana, Ill

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (667) JOEL HAKES**

(son of Rensselaer, of Jesse, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Maria

Gen\(^6\) 853  I  **Maryette Hakes**, \(b\), Oct. 29, 1854, at Berlin, Rensselaer Co., NY; \(m\). Albert P. Halsted Dec. 24, 1874; \(res\). Wyoming, Ill

Gen\(^6\) 854  II  **Lucretia Hakes**, \(b\), Oct. 30, 1860 at Akron, \(m\); \(m\). John C. Colman Sept. 24, 1885; \(res\). Longpoint, Ill.

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (669) MARTIN HAKES**

(son of Rensselaer, of Jesse, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Amanda

Gen\(^6\) 855  I  **Eri D. Hakes**, \(b\), September 2, 1853, at Berlin, Rensselaer County, NY; \(m\). Josephine Bailey February 7, 1875, at Dana, Ill; \(res\). Clyde, Kansas; \(occ\). farmer. Issue.

.~o  856  II  **Lester B. Hakes**, \(b\). August 6, 1855 at West Hallock, Peoria County, Ill; \(m\). Lottie E. Boggs February 15, 1877 at Dana, Ill.; \(res\). Clyde, Kansas; \(occ\). farmer. Issue.

Gen\(^6\) 857  III  **Miles C. Hakes**, \(b\). October 23, 1857; \(d\). April 10, 1871 at Dana, LaSalle County, Illinois

Gen\(^6\) 858  IV  **Emery A. Hakes**, \(b\). March 17, 1860, at West Hallock, Peoria County, Ill.; \(m\). Emma B. Pritchets January 4, 1882, at Peoria County, Ill.; \(res\). Houston, Kansas; \(occ\). farmer. Issue.
Gen6 859  V  **Stary M. Hakes**, *b.* January 27, 1862, at Dana, LaSalle County, Ill.; *m.* Jennie Hall *January 6, 1885*, at Eureka, Ill.; *res.* Clyde, Kansas; *occ.* farmer. *Issue.*

Gen6 860  VI  **Esther E. Hakes**, *b.* October 19, 1863 at Dana, Ill.; *m.* John F. Ridge *December 18, 1883*; *res.* Clyde, Kansas

Gen6 861  VII  **Rose M. Hakes**, *b.* September 1, 1865; *d.* April 6, 1867 at Dana, Ill

Gen6 862  VIII  **Minnie M. Hakes**, *b.* March 21, 1868 at Dana, Ill.; *d.* June 28, 1868, at same place

Gen6 863  IX  **Charles E. Hakes**, *b.* August 22, 1869 at Dana, Ill

Gen6 864  X  **Herbert S. Hakes**, *b.* August 21, 1871 at Dana, Ill

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (673) JESSE R. HAKES**

(son of Willet, of Jesse, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Catharine

Gen6 865  I  **Catharine Celestia Hakes**, *b.* September 30, 1844; *m.* Joseph Evans, of Iowa.

Gen6 866  II  **Elizabeth Alice Hakes**, *b.* June 13, 1846; *d.* November 13, 1846.

Gen6 867  III  **David Brainard Hakes**, *b.* October 25, 1847; *m.* 1870 (?) *Issue*

Gen6 868  IV  **Harlan Page Hakes**, *b.* October 17, 1849; *m.* Susan Coon, 1876; *res.* Westerly, RI *Issue*

Gen6 869  V  **Olive L. Hakes**, *b.* June 22, 1851; *m.* John H. Phelps

Gen6 870  VI  **Nancy Marilla Hakes**, *b.* October 24, 1853; *m.* Harrison Edgerton; *res.* Williamson, Ingham County, Mich

Gen6 871  VII  **Orlando Merril Hakes**, *b.* November 5, 1858; *m.* *Issue*

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (684) GEORGE W. HAKES**

(son of Myrenus, of Jesse, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Maggie

Gen6 872  I  **Willet J. Hakes**, *b.* February 20, 1875, at Homer, NY; *d.* August 4, 1884, at same place

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (686) IRA D. HAKES**

(son of Weeden, Jr., of Weeden, Sr., of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Hannah
Gen6 873  I  **Phebe R. Hakes**, *b.* at Petersburg October 15, 1848; *d.* October 15, 1852

Gen6 874  II  **Bishop E. Hakes**, *b.* at Petersburg July 20, 1850; *m.* Martha Finkle; *d.* October 15, 1874, at Brunswick, NY

Gen6 875  III  **Josephine Hakes**, *b.* at Petersburg November 7, 1858; *m.* Jason Campbell December, 1878; *res.* Brunswick, NY

Gen6 876  IV  **Dennison Hakes**, *b.* at Petersburg January 6, 1861; *m.* Mary Brookner July 4, 1885; *res.* Brooklin, NY; *occ.* farmer.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (688) JOSHUA W. HAKES
(son of Weeden, Jr., of Weeden, Sr., of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Phebe

Gen6 877  I  **Henrietta Hakes**, *b.* at Petersburg October 18, 1850.

Gen6 878  II  **Ida Hakes**, *b.* at Brunswick February 18, 1853; *res.* Petersburg, NY

Gen6 879  III  **George R. Hakes**, *b.* at Brunswick December 18, 1857; *res.* Minnesota

Gen6 890  IV  **Nellie E. Hakes**, *b.* at Grafton January 16, 1863

Gen6 891  V  **Cornell W. Hakes**, *b.* at Grafton February 14, 1867; *res.* Brooklin, Rensselaer County, NY

Gen6 892  VI  **Ida M. Hakes**, *b.* at Grafton July 25, 1868; *res.* Grafton

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (689) LEONARD S. HAKES
(son of Weeden, Jr., of Weeden, Sr., of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Catharine

Gen6 893  I  **Bertha Hakes**, *b.* at Brunswick September 30, 1856; *m.* Edward Hewett; *d.* March 4, 1881 at Grafton; *m.* Edward B, Hewitt and had children,
Gen7  I  **Charles E. Hewitt**, *b.* 1877
Gen7  II  **Frank L. Hewitt**, *b.* 1880.

By second wife

Gen6 894  II  **Etta Hakes**, *b.* at Grafton April 10, 1860; *d.* December 4, 1815 at Grafton

119
Gen⁶ 895  III  Charlie Hakes, b. at Grafton January 6, 1865; m. Lottie McChesney November 13, 1856; res. Brunswick, NY

Gen⁶ 896  IV  Edgar Hakes, b. at Brunswick June 15, 1812; res. Brunswick

Gen⁶ 897  V  Blanchie Hakes, b. at Brunswick December 6, 1883

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (690) JEREMIAH HAKES
(son of Weeden, Jr., of Weeden, Sr., of Jonathan, of Solomon) and ___

Gen⁶ 898  I  Celia Hakes, b. at Grafton July 6, 1856; res. Grafton; m

Gen⁶ 899  II  Linens Hakes, b. at Grafton September 25, 1859; m

Gen⁶ 900  III  Jennie Hakes, b. at Grafton November 26, 1861; m

Gen⁶ 901  IV  Enie Hakes, b. at Grafton February 28, 1865; res. Grafton; m

Gen⁶ 902  V  Enoch Hakes, b. at Grafton July 3, 1868; m

By second wife

Gen⁶ 903  VI  Thaddeus Hakes, b. at Grafton July 12, 1875

Gen⁶ 904  VII  Burr Hakes, b. at Grafton September 22, 1879

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (691) ALBERT C. HAKES
(son or Weeden, Jr., of Weeden, Sr., of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Permelia

Gen⁶ 905  I  Alice M. Hakes, b. May 26, 1863, at Petersburg, NY; m. William Moses and has a son
Gen⁷  I  William Moses, Jr., 7th gen., and d.;
Gen⁷  II  Alice (Moses), b. August 1, 1887; res. City of New York; d. August 1, 1887.

Gen⁶ 906  II  Hattie R. Hakes, b. September 3, 1866; res. Petersburg

Gen⁶ 907  III  Chauncey D. Hakes, b. July 21, 1870; res. Petersburg

Gen⁶ 908  IV  Minnie M. Hakes, b. May 5, 1880; res. Petersburg

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (696) HARVEY SULLIVAN HAKES
(son of Weeden, Jr., of Weeden, Sr., of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Elvira

Gen⁶ 909  I  Ruth Ann Hakes, b. November 8, 1865, at Petersburg, Rensselaer County, NY; res. same place.
Gen⁶ 910  II  **George Hakes**, *b*. May 1, 1887, at Petersburg, NY

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (697) WILLIAM FRANKLIN HAKES**  
(son of Seth, Sr., of Weeden, Sr., of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Adelaide

Gen⁶ 911  I  **Jerry F. Hakes**, *b*. July 4, 1867 at Petersburg, NY; *m*. Anna Dobert, of Berlin, 1885. *Issue*

Gen⁶ 912  II  **Clara Bell Hakes**, *b*. April 3, 1870 at Petersburg, NY

Gen⁶ 913  III  **William Clayton Hakes**, *b*. August 13, 1886 at Petersburg, NY

Gen⁶ 914  IV  **Karl W. Hakes**, *b*. August 13, 1886 at Petersburg, NY

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (713) WILLIAM J. HAKES**  
(son of Joseph M., of Rensselaer, of Jonathan, Jr., of Jonathan, Sr., of Solomon)

Gen⁷ 915  I  **Albert W. Hakes**, *b*. August 9, 1875, at Adams, Jefferson County, NY

Gen⁷ 916  II  **Anna Etta Hakes**, *b*. February 24, 1876, at Adams, Jefferson County, NY; *d*. November 8, 1884.

Gen⁷ 917  III  **Alva J. Hakes**, *b*. May 17, 1886, at Adams, Jefferson County, NY

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (752) GEORGE HENRY HAKES**  
(son of George, of Solomon, of George, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and ___

Gen⁷ 918  I  **George Hakes**, *b*. August 28, 1854 at Bradford County, Pa

Gen⁷ 919  II  **Mariam Hakes**, *b*. April 21, 1856 at Bradford County, Pa.; *d*. 1879

Gen⁷ 920  III  **William H. Hakes**, *b*. January 1858; *d*. December 24, 1879


Gen⁷ 922  V  **Emmie Hakes**, *b*. February 14, 1864; *d*. February 10, 1870

Gen⁷ 923  VI  **Ellen Hakes**, *b*. December 1865; *m*. James Teeter 1885.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (755) CAREY ROGERS HAKES
(son of George, of Solomon, of George, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Mary


Gen⁷ 926  II  Frank Hakes, b. December 1861; m. Emma Platt 1873; res. Towanda, Pa.; occ. railroader; Issue

Gen⁷ 927  III  Harriet Hakes, b. 1863

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (756) DR. DAVIS HAKES
(son of George, of Solomon, of George, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Harriet

Gen⁷ 928  I  Samuel D. Hakes, b. at New Era, Bradford County, Pa., August 26, 1871

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (757) RUFUS SULLIVAN HAKES
(son of George, of Solomon, of George, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and H J

Gen⁷ 929  I  Joseph Hakes, b. August 1, 1860; d. September 5, 1861

Gen⁷ 930  II  John Hakes, b. June 23, 1862, at Bradford, County, Pa

Gen⁷ 931  III  Elmira Hakes, b. September 27, 1864; m. Rufus Decker, 1883


Gen⁷ 934  VI  Laura E. Hakes, b. September 3, 1877; res. New Albany, Pa

Gen⁷ 935  VII  Grace Hakes, b. January 8, 1882 at New Albany, Bradford County, Pa

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (759) REUBEN JEREMIAH HAKES
(son of George, of Solomon, of George, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Louise M

Gen⁷ 936  I  Emma Elmira Hakes, b. August 29, 1860; m. George W. Barber 1882
Gen7 937 II Rosetta M. Hakes, b. March 20, 1862; m. Frank Sullivan 1885

By second wife

Gen7 938 III Reuben Jeremiah Hakes, Jr., b. February 12, 1865

Gen7 939 IV Mariam Mary Hakes, b. March 25, 1867; m. John N. Campbell 1886

Gen7 940 V Enos George Hakes, b. March 11, 1869

Gen7 941 VI Casper Sullivan Hakes, b. March 16, 1871; d. December 10, 1876, at Lycoming County, Pa

Gen7 942 VII Nancy Dodge Hakes, b. August 2, 1873

Gen7 943 VIII Lotta Elizabeth Hakes, b. May 1876

Gen7 944 IX Alpheas Beebe Hakes, b. May 23, 1881

Gen7 945 X Loretta Etna Hakes, b. March 21, 1884, at Lycoming County, Pa

Gen7 946 XI Harlo P. Hakes, b. January 26, 1889.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (768) NATHAN HAKES
(son of Aaron, of Solomon, of George, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Patience

Gen7 947 I Arthur Hakes, b. June 22, 1875, at North Adams, Mass.; d. same place June 30, 1881

Gen7 948 II Emma Hakes, b. July 4, 1878, at North Adams, Mass.; d. same place December 9, 1882

Gen7 949 III Freddie Hakes, b. May 26, 1881, at North Adams, Mass.; d. same place October 5, 1881

Gen7 950 IV William Hakes, b. April 10, 1883, at North Adams, Mass

Gen7 951 V David Hakes, b. December 6, 1884, at North Adams, Mass

Gen7 952 VI Ethel May Hakes, b. April 21, 1887, at Central Falls, RI

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (773) REUBEN HAKES
(son of David, of Solomon, of George, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Harriet

Gen^7 954  II  George Thomas Hakes, b. October 9, 1876, at Bradford County, Pa

Gen^7 955  III  Norman H. Hakes, b. January 24, 1879, at Evergreen, Bradford County, Pa

Gen^7 956  IV  Nellie Matilda Hakes, b. June 23, 1881, at Bradford County, Pa

Gen^7 957  V  Julia Emeline Hakes, b. March 14, 1884, at Bradford County, Pa.; d. April 27, 1884

Gen^7 958  VI  Mata A. Hakes, b. June 21, 1886, at Evergreen, Bradford County, Pa

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (776) CLARK M. HAKES
(son of Milford C., of Solomon, of George, of Jonathan, of Solomon)

Gen^7 959  I  Reuben Hakes, b. November 5, 1861, at Tompkins County, NY; d. April 10, 1862

Gen^7 960  II  Mary E. Hakes, b. November 29, 1870; res. Alvira, Union County, Pa

Gen^7 961  III  Elmer C. Hakes, b. January 8, 1875; res. Alvira, Union County, Pa

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (780) GEORGE E. HAKES
(son of Milford C., of Solomon, of George, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Julieth

Gen^7 962  I  Rosetta Hakes, b. November 29, 1873 at Niles Valley, Pa.; d. November 2, 1875

Gen^7 963  II  Mary Hakes, b. September 11, 1875 at Niles Valley, Pa.; d. May 24; 1882

Gen^7 964  III  William Hakes, b. April 7, 1878 at Niles Valley, Pa.; d. June 12, 1882

Gen^7 965  IV  Lucy Hakes, b. May 20, 1880 at Niles Valley, Pa

Gen^7 966  V  Rosa Hakes, b. February 25, 1882 at Niles Valley, Pa
John Hakes, b. February 27, 1854 at Niles Valley, Pa.; d. October 15, 1884

Almina Hakes, b. July 2, 1885, at Niles Valley, Pa.; d. May 2, 1886.

Charles Hakes, b. April 20, 1887, at Niles Valley, Pa

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (795) EDGAR L. HAKES
(son of Nathan L., of Jabez, of George, of Jonathan, of Solomon)

Watie R Hakes, b. August 13, 1883

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (807) DAVID STILES HAKES
(son of Stiles, of Nathan, Jr., of Nathan, Sr., of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Eunice

Sarah Kate Hakes, b. May 16, 1863; m. Rev. George H. Merrill; res. Oakland, California.

Otto Fitzalan Hakes, b. October 7, 1887; res. San Francisco, California

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (811) PORTER HAKES
(son of Danforth, of George, of Nathan, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Abbie Jane

Hattie Jane Hakes, b. October 14, 1873, at Petersburg, Rensselaer County, NY

Fanny Hakes, b. December 18, 1875, at Petersburg, Rensselaer County, NY

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (825) JOHN R. HAKES
(son of Stephen Van Rensselaer, of Rensselaer, of Jesse, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Mary

Jessie M. Hakes, b. May 22, 1885 at Longpoint, Livingston County, Ill

Lillie Myrtle Hakes, b. February 8, 1888 at Longpoint, Livingston County, Ill

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (829) EGBERT EUGENE HAKES
(son of Anthony, of Rensselaer, of Jesse, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Marion

Maggie May Hakes, b. May 10, 1874, at West Hallock, Peoria County, Ill

125
Gen7 977  II  Herbert E. Hakes, b. May 3, 1876, at West Hallock, Peoria County, Ill

Gen7 978  III  Geneva Ethel Hakes, b. November 22, 1884, at West Hallock, Peoria County, Illinois

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (844) JARED D. HAKES
(son of Alfred, of Rensselaer, of Jesse, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Mary E

Gen7 979  I  Rena F. Hakes, b. April 23, 1876 at Dana, Illinois

Gen7 980  II  Ira C. Hakes, b. April 24, 1877 at Dana, Illinois

Gen7 981  III  Ada Hakes, b. January 3, 1882 at Dana, Illinois

Gen7 982  IV  Alice M. Hakes, b. August 30, 1885 at Dana, Illinois

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (846) ANTHONY J. HAKES
(son of Alfred, of Rensselaer, of Jesse, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Mary A

Gen7 983  I  Myra Amanda Hakes, b. December 11, 1883 at Dana, Illinois

Gen7 984  II  William Alfred Hakes, b. April 21, 1885 at Dana, Illinois

Gen7 985  III  Nettie Elizabeth Hakes, b. November 30, 1886, at Logan County, Kansas

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (855) ERI D. HAKES
(son of Martin V., of Rensselaer, of Jesse, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Josephine

Gen7 986  I  Milo F. Hakes, b. November 1, 1875 at Clyde, Kansas; d. February 29, 1876

Gen7 987  II  Nellie F. Hakes, b. January 17, 1877, at Clyde, Kansas

Gen7 988  III  Jessie May Hakes, b. October [2, 1880, at Clyde, Kansas

Gen7 989  IV  William Herbert Hakes, b. June 30, 1884, at Clyde, Kansas

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (856) LESTER B. HAKES
(son of Martin V., of Rensselaer, of Jesse, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Lottie E

Gen7 990  I  Francis E. Hakes, b. February 27, 1878, at Clyde, Kansas
Gen^7 991 II  **Roy Hakes**, b. September 1, 1854, at Clyde, Kansas; *d.* September 22, 1884

Gen^7 992 III  **Milo M. Hakes**, b. December 26, 1886, at Clyde, Kansas

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (858) EMERY A. HAKES**

(son of Martin, of Rensselaer, of Jesse, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Emma B

Gen^7 993 I  **Pearl M. Hakes**, b. April 23, 1885, at Houston, Kansas.

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (859) STARY M. HAKES**

(son of Martin, of Rensselaer, of Jesse, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Jennie

Gen^7 994 I  **Ralph H. Hakes**, b. May 4, 1887, at Clyde, Kansas

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (867) DAVID BRAINARD HAKES**

(son of Jesse R., of Willet, of Jesse, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and ___

Gen^7 995 I  **Carleton Jones Hakes**, b. 1871 (?)

Gen^7 996 II  **DeWitt Burnett Hakes**, b. 1873 (?)

Gen^7 997 III  **Jessie Ruth Hakes**, b. 1875 (?)

Gen^7 998 IV  **Adelia Hakes**, b. 1877 (?)

Gen^7 999 V  **Amy Hakes**, b. 1880 (?)

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (868) HARLAN P. HAKES**

(son of Jesse, of Willet, of Jesse, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Susan

Gen^7 1000 I  **Arlington O. Hakes**, b. January 20, 1878; *res.* Westerly, RI

Gen^7 1001 II  **Robert L. Hakes**, b. August 23, 1883 (?) ; *res.* Westerly, RI

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (871) ORLANDO HAKES**

(son of Jesse, of Willet, of Jesse, of Jonathan, of Solomon)

Gen^7 1002 I  **Catharine Elizabeth Hakes**, b.; *res.* Michigan

Gen^7 1003 II  **Mace Hakes**, b.; *res.* Michigan.

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (911) JERRY F. HAKES**

(son of William F., of Seth, Sr., of Weeden, Sr., of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Anna
Gen7  1004  I  Bessie M Hakes, b. June 8, 1887 at Petersburg, Rensselaer County, NY

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (921) CHARLES R. HAKES
(son of George Henry, of George, of Solomon, of George, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Florinda

Gen7  1005  I  Maurice Hakes, b. December 9, 1882, at Evergreen, Bradford County, Pa

Gen7  1006  II  Jessie May Hakes, b. May 6, 1884, at Evergreen, Bradford County, Pa

Gen7  1007  III  Lillie B. Hakes, b. September 15, 1886, at Evergreen, Bradford County, Pa

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (925) CHARLES C. HAKES
(son of Carey K., of George, of Solomon, of George, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Roxanna

Gen8  1008  I  Jennie Corae Hakes, b. October 19, 1885, at Lake View, Montcalm County, Michigan

Gen8  1009  II  Harry Irving Hakes, b. April 13, 1887, at Lake View, Montcalm County, Michigan.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (926) FRANK HAKES
(son of Carey K., of George, of Solomon, of George, of Jonathan, of Solomon) and Emma

Gen8  1010  I  Elmer Leon Hakes, b. November 9, 1887, at Towanda, Bradford County, Pa
WE HERE COMMENCE THE FIFTH TABLE, TO WIT:

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (5) SOLOMON HAKES, JR.,
(son of Solomon) and _____

Gen$^3$ 1011 I  **John Hakes**, $b$. May 20, 1755, at Canaan, Litchfield County, Conn; $m$. Dezier Downing 1776. Enlisted in War of the Revolution under Col. Williams, at Little Hoosic, (then in Albany County), now Rensselaer County, NY; was at the battle of Bellington, at the battles near Saratoga and was granted a pension in 1833; $occ$, carpenter and bridge builder; lived mostly in the Mohawk Valley and $d$. at Utica, New York, February 9, 1841, and was buried with military honors. *Issue.*

Gen$^3$ 1012 II  **Solomon Hakes, 3rd, Jr.**, $b$. at Canaan, Litchfield County, Conn., December 12, 1758; $m$. Anna Downing December 12, 1778, probably in Albany County, New York. About 1806 he moved to Columbia Township, Bradford County, Pa., and $d$. there October 8, 1841; $occ$. farmer. *Issue.*

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1011) JOHN HAKES
(son of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and Dezier

ADDITIONAL DESCENDANTS OF SOLOMON HAKES JR

TO THE READER: Moisten the gummed border of these leaves and open the Second Edition of the Hakes genealogy between the pages of 170 and 171, and insert these leaves well down to the back of the book, then close the book and sit down upon it.

Upon page 170 you will observe commences the fifth table of names, to wit, the descendents of Solomon Hakes, Jr. the third son of Solomon Hakes, the ancestor, (see page 24)$^5$, where it is stated that “Solomon Hakes, Jr. had two sons, to wit, ‘John’ and ‘Solomon’, and that it had not been learned that they had any other children.” It is now ascertained that Solomon Hakes, Jr. resided at Hebron, Washington County, New York, after about 1762, and where he continued to live the remainder of his life. At that time, the boundary between New York and Vermont was in dispute and the Hebron people claimed to be within the line of the state of Vermont. The line as finally established left Hebron in the State of New York. We here add two more sons to the list of Solomon Hakes, Jr., as follows:

Gen$^3$ 1012 ¼ III  **George Hakes**, $b$. Hebron, Washington County, N.Y., 1768 (?); $m$. Martha Whittmore, 1782, (?); and lived at or near Hebron until

---

$^5$ Pertains to the original printed version of this document.
about 1815. He was drafted into the U.S.A. war of 1812, and his son, Benjamin went as his substitute. About 1815, he removed with his son Benjamin to Cayuga County, N.Y. d. same place in 1828. Issue.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1012 ¼) GEORGE HAKES
(son of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon)) and Mary

Gen^4^1  I  **John Hakes**, b. 1784, (?) at Hebron, Washington County, New York; d. at same place about 1801, aged 17 years.

Gen^4^2  II.  **Benjamn Hakes**, b. October 3, 1787, at Hebron, Washington County, NY; m. Mahala Sabin, 1810, (?) was in the war of 1812; went in place of his father who was drafted, and was stationed in camp near Albany. He moved with his father to Cayuga County, NY, about 1815. The author visited him at the Hospital Department of the County House at Sennett, near Auburn, in April 1890. He gave me this record, was a very old man, but remembered that his grandfather's Christian name was Solomon. He could not remember if he had any uncles. He claimed to be then 103 years of age. d. December 2, 1890. Issue.

Gen^4^3  III.  **Martha Hakes**, b. 1790 (?), d. at Hebron, NY Dead

Gen^4^4  IV  **Ester Hakes**, b. 1793 (?) at Hebron, NY; m. Robert Samson, 1815. Dead

Gen^4^5  V.  **Maria Hakes**, b. 1798 at Hebron, m. Ezekiel Hakes, son of her uncle John Hakes, (see No. 1021, page 171). He is there said to have died unmarried, which was an error. There was no issue of this marriage; d. 1873.

We may as well here close this record of George Hakes' line, by saying that Benjamin Hakes, son of George Hakes, had two children:

Gen^4^6  I  **Stephen Franklin Hakes**, b. 1820, who was somewhere in the Western States, but who writes his name **Hicks**.

Gen^4^7  II  **Eliza Hakes**, b. 1825. **Dead**.

Gen^4^8  1012 IV  **Josiah Hakes**, b. at Hebron, Washington County, N.Y. about 1784 (?); m. Betsy Jennings, who was b. 1787. He removed from Hebron 1815, (?) and appears to have located for a year or two at Madison Township, Herkimer County, New York and thence to
Yorkshire, Cattaraugus County, New York in 1823 where he died January 25, 1842; occ. farmer, Issue.

The date of this man’s birth is certified from two distinct sources and is also a conclusion from his monumental inscription. Yet apparently, he was born 29 years after his brother John (No.1011) and when his father would have been 57 years old. These four brothers may have had sisters who upon marriage would cease to be known by the name of Hakes. From the evidence obtained, however, the dates of births of these four brothers must be accepted as correct.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1012 ½) JOSIA HAKES
(son of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and Betsy

Gen⁴  I.  **Joseph Josiah Hakes**, b. May 22, 1809. One authority says at Hebron, Washington County, New York, and another at Madison, Herkimer County, NY; Moved to Erie County, New York in 1823.  
m. 1st, Olive Crosby, 1834; 2nd, Mary Ann Barr, March 3, 1839; moved to Porterville, Tulare County, California 1887 and *died* there June 28, 1890; *occ.* farmer; *Issue.*

Gen⁴  II  **Willard Hakes**, b. 1813, probably at Hebron, Washington County, New York. Moved with his father and brothers to Yorkshire, Cattaraugus County, N.Y. about 1815; *m.* Mary Daggett, 1836; (?) and *res.* at Ashford, Cattaraugus County, N.Y. where he was *killed* by a viscous bull soon after his marriage. *No issue.*

Gen⁴  III  **Chauncy Hakes**, b. July 2, 1814 at Hebron, Washington County, New York. Moved with his father and brothers to Yorkshire, Cattaraugus County, N.Y. about 1815. *m.* Mary M. Crosby of Sardinia, Erie County, NY 1837 and removed to Wisconsin in 1854, thence to Belvidere, Ill in 1857 and *died* there September 30, 1883. *Issue*

Gen⁴  IV  **Sarah Hakes**, b. 1817, Eastern New York; *m.* John Crosby 1838 at Yorkshire, NY. She had one son who was a soldier in the U.S. Army, War of the States, who *died* in the service.

Gen⁴  V  **Sewell Hakes**, b. 1821 in Eastern New York. Moved to Yorkshire, Cattaraugus County, NY; *m.* Louisa M. Whiting, July 9, 1852; *res.* Springville, Erie County, NY. *Issue.*

Gen⁴  VI  **Ira Hakes**, b. 1825, at Yorkshire, Erie County, New York, (?) *m.* Melissa Whiting, February 9, 1852; *res.* Sardinia, Erie County, N.Y. *Issue.*
HERE WE COMMENCE TO GIVE THE GRANDCHILDREN OF JOSIAH HAKES, NO. 1012 ½ ABOVE, IN THEIR ORDER

CHILDREN OF JOSEPH JOSIAH HAKES
(son of Josiah, of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and Olive

Gen5 I. **Ira J. Hakes**, *b.* 1836, at Sardinia, Erie County, New York; *m.* Catharine Crosby in 1867; *res.* at Sunrise, Minnesota.

By second wife, Mary Ann

Gen5 II **Sarah Phine Hakes**, *b.* August 4, 1840, at Sardinia, Erie County, New York; *m.* Benjamin S. Templeton, June 10, 1873, at same place; *res.* No. 1060, Harrison Street, Oakland, Alameda County, Cal.

Gen5 III **Sabina M. Hakes**, *b.* April 1, 1843, at Sardinia, Erie County, New York; *d.* June 1, 1845, at same place.

Gen5 IV **Edward Manly Hakes**, *b.* July 1, 1845, at Sardinia, Erie County, New York; *res.* Porterville, Tulare County, Cal.

Gen5 V **Orlando J. Hakes**, *b.* May 23, 1847, at Sardinia, Erie County, New York; *m.* Ada Cutting, March 17, 1873; *res.* Springville, Erie County NY Issue.

Gen5 VI **Maria L. Hakes**, *b.* December 23, 1849 at Sardinia, Erie County, New York; *d.* same place, November 3, 1851.

Gen5 VII **Louisa Hakes**, *b.* October 4, 1853 at Springville, Erie County, New York; *d.* same place, June 10, 1854.

CHILDREN OF CHAUNCY HAKES
(son of Josiah, of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and Mary

Gen5 I **Harrison H. Hakes**, *b.* February 2, 1841, at Yorkshire, Cattaraugus County, New York; *m.* 1st, Ann Davis of Spring, Boone County, Ill., who *d.* 1882, 2nd, Elizabeth D. Pratt, August 11, 1886; *res.* Belvidere, Ill. Issue.

Gen5 II **Jane M. Hakes**, *b.* 1843, at Yorkshire, Cattaraugus County, New York; *m.* Richard Pierce, 1864, (?), Findley, Ohio.
Gen V III. Horace C. Hakes, b. 1845, at Yorkshire, Cattaraugus County, New York. Was soldier in Union Army, War of the States; d. in the service.

Gen V IV Willard J. Hakes, b. 1846 (?), at Yorkshire, Cattaraugus County, New York; was soldier in the Union Army, War of the States; d. in the service.

Gen V V Charlotte Hakes, b. 1848, at Yorkshire, Cattaraugus County, New York; m. ______ Smith; res. Arkansas City, Kansas

Gen V VI Uriah M. Hakes, b. 1850, at Yorkshire, Cattaraugus County, New York; m. ______; res. Lavall, Sauk Co., Wisconsin


Gen V VIII Edith Hakes, b. 1854 in Wisconsin, (?); m. Edward Chamberlain; res. Arkansas City, Kansas.

Gen V IX Infant, died young

Gen V X Infant, died young

CHILDREN OF SEWELL HAKES
(son of Josiah, of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and Louisa


Gen V II Sarah L. Hakes, b. August 15, 1857, at Yorkshire, Cattaraugus County, N.Y.

Gen V III Edward Manly Hakes, b. June 11, 1960, at Yorkshire, Cattaraugus County, NY

Gen V IV Elida J. Hakes, b. September 17, 1863, at Yorkshire, Cattaraugus County, New York; res. Springville, Erie Co., NY

CHILDREN OF IRA HAKES
(son of Josiah, of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and Melissa

Gen V I. Adelbert J. Hakes, b. at Springville, Erie County, New York.

Gen V II Ella P. Hakes, b. at Springville, Eric Co., NY
Gen⁵  III  Morris E. Hakes, b. at Springville, NY
Gen⁵  IV  William J. Hakes, b. at Springville, NY
Gen⁵  V  Luther H. Hakes, b. at Springville, NY
Gen⁵  VI  R. Jay Hakes, b. at Springville, NY
Gen⁵  VII  Nettie M. Hakes, b. at Springville, NY
Gen⁵  VIII  Frederick E. Hakes, b. at Springville, NY
Gen⁵  IX  Ada M. Hakes, b. at Springville, NY; d. December 20, 1888
Gen⁵  X  Charles Hakes, b. at Springville, NY; d

GREAT-GRANDCHILDREN OF NUMBER (1012 ½)

CHILDREN OF ORLANDO HAKES
(son of Joseph Josiah, of Josiah, of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and Ada

Gen⁶  I  Belle Phine Hakes, b. December 17, 1873, at Springville, Erie County, New York; res. same place.
Gen⁶  II  Rachel Anna Hakes, b. same place, September 1, 1875.
Gen⁶  III  Jay T. Hakes, b. same place, May 10, 1877.
Gen⁶  IV  Benjamin M.. Hakes, b. August 4, 1879, same place.
Gen⁶  V  Herman Hakes, b. May 6, 1882 same place.
Gen⁶  VI  Bert D. Hakes, b. Sep. 25, 1887, same place.

CHILDREN OF HARRISON R. HAKES
(son of Chauncy, of Josiah, of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and Ann

Gen⁶  I  Eleanor Hakes, b.1868; m. Charles E. Poston
Gen⁶  II  Mary L. Hakes, b. 1870; occ. teacher; res. Belvidere, Ill (?)
Gen⁶  III  George H. Hakes, b.1872, at Belvidere, Ill.; occ. railroader

By second wife, Elizabeth
CHILDREN OF ALBERT FRANKLIN HAKES
(son of Sewell, of Josiah, of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and Mary

Gen⁶ IV Florence E. Hakes, b. March 29, 1888 at Belvidere, Ill

This closes the descendants of Josiah Hakes, the younger brother of John and Solomon (see page 170), to January 1, 1893, and the reader returns to near the bottom of page 170, for the descendants of the older sons of Solomon Hakes, Jr.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1012) SOLOMON HAKES, 3RD
(son of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and Anna

Gen⁴ 1013 I John Hakes, Jr., b. February 27, 1777 at Stillwater, Saratoga County, NY; m. Catharine Nash 1803 or 1804; occ. farmer; d. February 26, 1851 at Little Falls, NY. Issue.

Gen⁴ 1014 II Solomon Hakes, b. 1779 (?) at Stillwater, Saratoga County, NY; m.

Gen⁴ 1015 III Noble Hakes, b. 1782, (?) at German Flats, Herkimer County, NY; m.

Gen⁴ 1016 IV Nathan Hakes, b. 1784, (?) at German Flats; m. As these men were all married, it seems remarkable that not a single descendant of Nos. 2, 3 or 4 have been found.

Gen⁴ 1017 V Anna Hakes, b. 1786 (?) at German Flats; m. John Brock; res. in Albany; d.

Gen⁴ 1018 VI Mary Hakes, b. 1788 (?) at German Flats; m. John Osborn; res. at Utica; d. May 20, 1872, at Utica, NY

Gen⁴ 1019 VII Nancy Hakes, b. 1791 (?) at German Flats; m. __ Cartwright, Albany or Troy.

Gen⁴ 1020 VIII Matilda Hakes, b. 1793 at German Flats; m. __ Buel; res. Troy (?)

Gen⁴ 1021 IX Ezekiel Hakes, b. 1796, at German Flats; d. 1825 (?); single.
Gen⁴ 1022 I Solomon Stanton Hakes, b. 1779, in Eastern New York; m. 1st, 1800 (?), 2nd (?), 3rd, Phebe L. Corwin; d. in Covington, Tioga County, Pa. This man was known generally as Stanton Hakes. Issue.

Gen⁴ 1023 II Josiah Hakes, b. 1781 (?) in Eastern New York; m. 1803; moved with his father and brother to Bradford Co., Pa., 1806 (?); d. there. Issue.

Gen⁴ 1024 III Nancy Hakes, b. 1783 in Eastern New York; m. Nathaniel Welch 1803, (?); she moved also to Pa.

Gen⁴ 1025 IV Bebee Hakes, b. 1785 (?); said to have d. young

Gen⁴ 1026 V Lucretia Hakes, b. 1788 (?); said to have d. young

Gen⁴ 1027 VI David Hakes, b. 1791 in Eastern New York; moved with his father to Pa., 1806; m. Eleanor Runion January 25, 1816; occ. farmer; d. January 19, 1868 at Roseville, Tioga County, Pa. Issue.

Gen⁴ 1028 VII James Hakes. b. 1798 in Eastern New York; moved with his father to Bradford County. Pa. 1806; m. 1st, Betsy Wright July 6, 1820, 2nd, Mary A. Roberts June 29, 1842; occ. farmer. He and his father appear to have lived together on the same farm in Columbia Township, Bradford County, Pa.; d. January 21, 1864 Issue.

The author has before him the family Bible of this man who commences his family record by setting down the birth of his mother Anna 1757, his father Solomon Hakes 1758, their marriage 1778 and inter alia Solomon's death 1841 and Anna's death 1842.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1013) JOHN HAKES, JR.

(son of John, Sr., of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and Catharine

Gen⁵ 1029 I Nancy Hakes, b. August 5, 1804, at Herkimer County, NY; m. William Crosby 1830; d. April 14, 1887, at Parish, Oswego County, NY

Gen⁵ 1030 II Solomon Hakes, b. May 9, 1806, at Little Falls, Herkimer County, NY; m. Eleanor Casler July 14, 1829; occ. carpenter; d. October 18, 1834, at Little Falls, Herkimer County, NY Issue.

Gen⁵ 1031 III James Hakes, b. October 12, 1808, at Herkimer County, NY; m. Elizabeth Casler; occ. farmer; d. October 16 or 18, 1867 at Little Falls, NY Issue.
John Hakes, Jr., 3rd, b. January 9, 1810; never married; occ. boatman on Erie Canal; d. September 20, 1830, at Little Falls, NY

Dezier Hakes, b. September 23, 1813 at Herkimer County, NY; m. Marshall Alvord January 21, 1834; res. Frankfort, Herkimer County, NY

William Hakes, b. 1817, at Herkimer Co., NY; m. Mary Wright, of Dana County, Wis.; occ. farmer; d. 1868, in Nebraska

Mary Hakes, b. 1818, at Herkimer County, NY; m. James Rushmer 1844; res. Frankfort, Herkimer County, NY

Richard Hakes, b. March 9, 1820, at Herkimer County, NY; m. 1st, (?), 2nd, Minerva M. Mack 1885; res. Parish, Oswego County, NY; occ. farmer. P. 0. address Wrighton, Oswego County, New York. Issue.

Jeremiah Hakes, b. 1822 at German Flats, NY; d. 1823

Sophia Hakes, b. 1822 at German Flats, NY; d. 1823. Nos. IX and X were twins.

Denus Hakes, b. 1824, at German Flats; d. same year

Harvey Hakes, b. 1826, at Little Falls; d. 1830, at Little Falls

Joseph Hakes, b. 1829, at Little Falls; d. same year at same place.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1022) SOLOMON STANTON HAKES
(son of Solomon, of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and

Polly Hakes, b. 1805, (?), probably in Covington, Tioga County, Pa.; m. Enos Styles; res. Ohio

Katie Hakes, b. 1807 (?) at Covington, Tioga County, Pa., (?); m. Isaac Campbell; res. Michigan.


Thomas Hakes, b. 1813 (?) at Covington, Pa. (?); m. Mary Campbell; d. at Covington 1868. Issue.


Margaret Hakes, b. 1822, (?) at Columbia Township, Bradford County, Pa.; m. Robert Phillips; res. Ohio

Elizabeth Hakes, b. 1826, (?) at Columbia Township, Bradford County, Pa.; m. C. P. Fessenden; res. Michigan

The above children were born from 1800 to 1830. The order of their births are given as above, but certainly is incorrect.

By third wife


CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1023) JOSIAH HAKES


Ezra Hakes, b. September 10, 1836, at Columbia Township, Bradford County, Pa.; m. Philena Whittemore January 1, 1858; occ. farmer; res. Eldred, McKean County, Pa. Issue


Harriet Elmira Hakes, b. September 10, 1842 at Bradford County, Pa.; m. Stephen M. Miles August 7, 1870; d. April 23, 1886, at Hanover, Jackson County, Michigan; her daughter Eva Miles, m. C. F. Pickell; res. Stanton, Montcalm County, Michigan

By second wife
Gen⁵ 1054 ½ V  Caroline Hakes, b. December 4, 1843; d. soon after

Gen⁵ 1055 VI  Esther M. Hakes, b. October 2, 1844, at Tioga County, Pa.; m. Alpheus W. Hammond April 1868; res. Eaton Rapids, Eaton County, Michigan


Gen⁵ 1057 VIII  Martha A. Hakes, b. January 10, 1848 at Tioga County, Pa.; m. Wm. A. Reed 1868 (?); res. Horton, Jackson County, Michigan.

Gen⁵ 1058 IX  Martin H. C. Hakes, b. October 5, 1850 at Tioga County, Pa.; m. Frances Finch 1871, (?); occ. farmer; res. Ithica, Gratiot County, Michigan

Gen⁵ 1059 X  Ida E. F. Hakes, b. August 6, 1852, at Tioga County, Pa.; m. John W. Rowley December 21,1870; res. Moscow, Hillsdale County, Michigan

Gen⁵ 1060 XI  James O. F. Hakes, b. March 1, 1854, at Tioga County, Pa.; m. Belle Rowley 1876 (?) ; occ. farmer; res. Ithica, Gratiot County, Michigan. Issue

Gen⁵ 1061 XII  Rufus A. N. Hakes, b. December 12, 1857, at Bradford County, Pa.; m. Melissa Favorite February, 1881; res. Lake Odessa, Michigan. Issue

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1027) DAVID HAKES
(son of Solomon, of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and Eleanor


Gen⁵ 1063 II  Albert Hakes, b. January 7, 1825; d. 1826.

Gen⁵ 1064 III  Lyman Hakes, b. September 28, 1829; m. Mary Ann Knowlton 1850, in Sullivan Township, Tioga County, Pa.; moved to Vineland, New Jersey; both d. before October 13, 1868.

Gen⁵ 1065 IV  Simon Luther Hakes, b. May 11, 1831 at Columbia Township, Bradford County, Pa.; m. Martha Bixby February 4, 1856; res. Mansfield, Tioga County, Pa.; enlisted in War of the States, Co. G, 45 Pa. Vols, was taken prisoner at mine explosion, near Petersburg, Va., 30 July, 1864; was paroled from Libby prison February 22,
1865 and receives a pension of $6 per month; occ. farmer; res. Mansfield, Tioga County, Pa. Issue

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1028) JAMES HAKES (son of Solomon Stanton, of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and Betsy

Gen⁵ 1066 I Fanny Hakes, b. October 10, 1821 at Columbia Township, Bradford County, Pa.; m. Nathaniel Meritt Woodward July 1, 1840; d

Gen⁵ 1067 II James F. Hakes, b. April 1823 at Columbia Township, Bradford County, Pa. I find no further record of this man or child, no marriage or children - Author


Gen⁵ 1069 IV Chester L. Hakes, b. March 19, 1827, at Columbia Township, Bradford County, Pa.; d. August 26, 1829

Gen⁵ 1070 V Rosanna Sally Hakes, b. September 29, 1829 at Columbia Township, Bradford County, Pa.; m. Dwight Chamberlain February 26, 1848; res. Wisconsin

Gen⁵ 1071 VI Betsy Irene Hakes, b. February 16, 1833, at Columbia Township, Bradford County, Pa.; m. David Hess; d.

Gen⁵ 1072 VII Ellen A. Hakes, b. June 19, 1836, at Columbia Township, Bradford County, Pa.; m. Hakes Campbell 1856 (?)

Gen⁵ 1073 VIII Ency Jane Hakes, b. November 22, 1838, at Columbia Township, Bradford County, Pa.; m. Simcon Cook; res. Wisconsin

Gen⁵ 1074 IX Mark Hakes, b. May 23, 1841 at Columbia Township, Bradford County, Pa.; d. July 8, 1841

By second wife, Mary A

Gen⁵ 1075 X Hiram Z. Hakes, b. May 9, 1843 at Columbia Township, Bradford County, Pa.; m. Susan Hillfiger 1870; occ. farmer; res. Jackson Summit, Tioga County, Pa. Issue.

Gen⁵ 1076 XI Laura M. Hakes, b. April 21, 1845 at Columbia Township, Bradford County, Pa.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1030) SOLOMON HAKES
(son of John, Jr., of John Sr., of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and Eleanor

Gen⁶ 1078 I Harvey Hakes, b. February 25, 1831, at Little Falls, Herkimer County, NY; m. Elizabeth F. Getman, of Ilion, NY, March 3, 1853; occ. florist; res. Ilion, Herkimer County, NY Issue.


CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1031) JAMES HAKES
(son of John, Jr., of John, Sr., of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and Elizabeth

Gen⁶ 1080 I Catharine Hakes, b. January 15, 1830; m. James Rankin December 21, 1849

Gen⁶ 1081 II Susan Hakes, b. November 20, 1831; m. John A. Kilts September 12, 1861; res. Little Falls, Herkimer County, NY

Gen⁶ 1082 III John P. Hakes, b. November 3, 1834; m. Viola VanSlyke December 4, 1858; d. November 24, 1867; occ. carpenter.

Gen⁶ 1083 IV Jacob Hakes, b. May 6, 1837; d. while a student at Little Falls Seminary, preparing for College, October 30, 1859.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1036) RICHARD HAKES
(son of John, Jr.; of John, Sr., of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) by first wife

Gen⁶ 1084 I Montrose Hakes, b. July 21, 1846 at Oneida County, NY; single; occ. farmer; res. Parish, Oswego County, NY

Gen⁶ 1085 II Harriet H. Hakes, b. March 22, 1848; m. Frank Jones November 22, 1876; res. Utica, New York

Gen⁶ 1086 III Lucius A. Hakes, b. November 3, 1858 at Frankfort, Herkimer County, NY; m. Elizabeth A. Wesley November 25, 1815; res. Syracuse, NY; occ. produce and commission merchant. Issue.

Gen⁶ 1087 IV Mary Etta Hakes, b. March 12, 1853; m. Charles S. Aldrich September 22, 1874; res. Parish, Oswego County, NY
Gen⁶ 1088 V  **Rollin R. Hakes**, b. May 13, 1855, at Parish, NY; *m.* Helen Young September 30, 1876; *occ.* real estate agent; *res.* Syracuse, NY *Issue.*

Gen⁶ 1089 VI  **Catharine M. Hakes**, *b.* August 20, 1857; *m.* John P. Crim September 30, 1876; *res.* Parish, Oswego County, NY

Gen⁶ 1090 VII  **Mary Desier Hakes**, *b.* January 7, 1860; *d.* June 16, 1860

Gen⁶ 1091 VIII  **Dr. Solomon P. Hakes**, *b.* June 2, 1861, at Parish, Oswego County, NY; medical student in 1887, attending lectures at University of New York where he received his degree of M. D. 1888. He is the young man who accidentally became the means of giving the author the first intimation of the existence of the John Hakes stock of Mohawk Valley, NY; *res.* Tioga, Tioga County, Pennsylvania

Gen⁶ 1091 ½ IX  **Ella Elizabeth Hakes**, *b.* June 10, 1865, at Parish, NY; *m.* John H. Dennis June 10, 1881; *res.* Parish, Oswego County, New York

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1045) THOMAS HAKES**

(son of Solomon Stanton, of Solomon, of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and Mary

Gen⁶ 1092 I  **Sophia Hakes**, *b.* 1838, at Springfield, Pa.; *m.* William Amer; *res.* Trout Run, Pa.


Gen⁶ 1094 III  **Rachael Hakes**, *b.* 1843; *m.* Joseph Campbell; *d.* 1880, at Erwin Centre, Steuben County, NY


Gen⁶ 1097 VI  **Edwin D. Hakes**, *b.* 1851, at Bradford Co., Pa.; *m.* Sarah Ann Holcomb 1870; *occ.* farmer; *res.* Cooperstown, NY; *Issue,* but names and dates unascertained.
CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1050) JAMES C. HAKES
(son of Solomon Stanton, of Solomon, of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and Almyra

Gen6 1098  I  Charles G. Hakes, b. November 6, 1860, at Covington, Tioga County, Pa.; res. Chippewa Falls, Wisconsin; occ. farmer


By second wife

Gen6 1103  VI  Jesse M. Hakes, b. September 21, 1873 at Covington, Pa.; res. Chippewa Falls, Wisconsin

By third wife

Gen6 1104  VII  Lewis C. Hakes, b. August 12, 1876, at Chippewa Falls, Wisconsin; res. there


Gen6 1106  IX  Estella M. Hakes, b. July 18, 1881, at Chippewa Falls, Wisconsin; res. same place

Gen6 1107  X  Mary A. Hakes, b. September 13, 1883, at Chippewa Falls, Wisconsin; res. same place

Gen6 1108  XI  Hattie J. Hakes, b. April 22, 1885, at Chippewa Falls, Wisconsin; res. same place

Gen6 1109  XII  Willie W. Hakes, b. June 1, 1886, at Chippewa Falls, Wisconsin; res. same place
CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1051) IRA HAKES  
(son of Josiah, of Solomon, of Solomon Jr., of Solomon)

Gen6 1110 I  Willis L. Hakes, b. March 7, 1867; res Lambs Creek, Tioga County, Pa.

Gen6 1112 II  Cora D. Hakes, b. April 21, 1870, at Lambs Creek, Tioga County, Pa.

Gen6 1113 III  Claudia Hakes, b. June 12, 1874, at Lambs Creek, Tioga County, Pa

Gen6 1114 IV  May Hakes, b. January 27, 1878; res. Lambs Creek, Tioga County, Pa

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1052) EZRA HAKES  
(son of Josiah, of Solomon, of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and Philena


Gen6 1116 II  Nellie S. Hakes, b. 1863 at Cherry Flats, Pa.; res. Eldred, McKean County, Pa

Gen6 1117 III  Charlie W. Hakes, b. 1869, at Richmond, Tioga County, Pa.; res; Eldred, Pa


Gen6 1119 V  Mary A. Hakes, b. 1874 at Cherry Flats, Tioga County, Pa.; res. Eldred, Pa

Gen6 1120 VI  Martha A. Hakes, b. 1876, at Eldred, McKean County, Pa

Gen6 1121 VII  Fannie R. Hakes, b. 1881, at Eldred, Pa

Gen6 1122 VIII  Freddy J. Hakes, b. 1883, at Eldred, Pa

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1053) HORACE HAKES  
(son of Josiah, of Solomon, of Solomon Jr., of Solomon) and Eliza

6 Number 1111 is missing in the original version.
Gen 6 1123  I  **Martha A. Hakes**, *b.* September 1840, at Bradford County, Pa.; *m.* George Briningstool, of Eaton Rapids, Michigan, January 1, 1867; *res.* Eaton Rapids; Eaton County, Michigan

Gen 6 1124  II  **Nellie S. Hakes**, *b.* 1843 (?) at Columbia Township, Bradford County, Pa.; *d.* 1871 at Hanover, Jackson County, Michigan.

Gen 6 1125  III  **Jennie E. Hakes**, *b.* 1847, at Liberty, Jackson County, Michigan; *res.* Eaton Rapids, Michigan

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1060) JAMES O. F. HAKES
(son of Josiah, of Solomon, of Solomon Jr., of Solomon) and Belle

Gen 6 1126  I  **Belle Hakes**, *b.* 1876 (?) at Tioga County, Pa.; *res.* Ithaca, Gratiot County, Mich

Gen 6 1127  II  **Dora Hakes**, *b.* 1878, (?) at Tioga County, Pa.; *res.* Ithaca, Gratiot County, Mich

Gen 6 1128  III  **Willie Hakes**, *b.* 1880 (?) at Tioga County, Pa.; *res.* Ithaca, Michigan

Gen 6 1129  IV  **Ward Hakes**, *b.* 1882 (?) at Michigan; *res.* Ithaca, Mich,

Gen 6 1130  V  **Clyde Hakes**, *b.* 1884 (?) at Michigan; *res.* Ithaca, Mich.

Gen 6 1131  VI  **Maria (?) B. Hakes**, *b.* 1886 (?) at Michigan, *res.* Ithaca, Gratiot County, Mich

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1061) RUFUS HAKES
(son of Josiah, of Solomon, of Solomon Jr., of Solomon) and Melissa

Gen 6 1132  I  **Melissa Hakes**, *b.* 1882 (?) ; *res.* Brookfield, Eaton County, Mich

Gen 6 1133  II  **Nora Hakes**, *b.* 1884 (?) ; *res.* Brookfield, Eaton County, Mich

Gen 6 1134  III  **Maud Hakes**, *b.* 1886 (?) at Brookfield, Eaton County, Michigan; *d.* 1887, at Brookfield, Eaton County, Mich

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1065) SIMON LUTHER HAKES
(son of David, of Solomon, of Solomon Jr., of Solomon) and __________

Gen 6 1135  I  **Alice Maria Hakes**, *b.* August 30, 1857, at Sullivan Township, Tioga County, Pa.; *m.* Charles Hubbard 1877; *res.* Roseville, Tioga County, Pa.
Gen6 1136 II  **Eleanor Jane Hakes**, *b.* March 1, 1860, at Richmond Township, Tioga County, Pa.; *m.* Waldo Avery 1880; *res.* Richmond Township, Tioga County, Pa.

Gen6 1137 III  **William L. Hakes**, *b.* March 14, 1863; *d.* August 13, 1864

Gen6 1138 IV  **Effie C. Hakes**, *b.* May 1, 1856, at Richmond Township, Tioga County, Pa.; *m.* Charles Luckey December 31, 1886; *res.* Richmond Township, Tioga County, Pa.

Gen6 1139 V  **Edith Hakes**, *b.* February 4, 1870, at Richmond Township, Tioga County, Pa.; *res.* at home, Mansfield, Tioga County, Pa

Gen6 1140 VI  **Fred Luther Hakes**, *b.* September 12, 1877; *res.* Mansfield, Tioga County, Pa

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1075) HIRAM Z. HAKES**  
(son of James, of Solomon, of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and Susan

Gen6 1141 I  **Delia Mary Hakes**, *b.* December 20, 1870 at Jackson Summit, Tioga County, Pa

Gen6 1142 II  **Willie Hakes**, *b.* February 25, 1872, at Jackson Summit, Tioga County, Pa.; *d.* March 16, 1872

Gen6 1143 III  **Jessie Hakes**, *b.* February 5, 1873; *d.* March 19, 1873

Gen6 1144 IV  **Frank Hakes**, *b.* April 14, 1874, at Jackson Summit, Tioga County, Pa

Gen6 1145 V  **Eddie Hakes**, *b.* January 21, 1877

Gen6 1146 VI  **Gertie Hakes**, *b.* July 28, 1879.

Gen6 1147 VII  **Gracie Maud Hakes**, *b.* August 22, 1882, at Jackson Summit, Tioga County, Pa

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1077) WILLIAM SETH HAKES**  
(son of James, of Solomon, of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and Lettie

Gen6 1148 I  **Willie H. Hakes**, *b.* October 15, 1875, near Rutland, Tioga County, Pa

Gen6 1149 II  **Edith M. Hakes**, *b.* September 6, 1877, near Rutland, Tioga County, Pa
Gen⁶ 1150  III  **Frankie Katie Hakes**, *b.* March 22, 1882, near Rutland, Tioga County, Pa

Gen⁶ J151  IV  **Lena Belle Hakes**, *b.* May, 1887, near Rutland, Tioga County, Pa

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1078) HARVEY HAKES**
(son of Solomon, of John, Jr., of John, Sr., of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon)

Gen⁷ 1152  I  **Ada Hakes**, *b.* March 17, 1854; *d.* November 5, 1858.

Gen⁷ 1153  II  **Charlie Hakes**, *b.* October 29, 1855; *d.* June 28, 1857.

Gen⁷ 1154  III  **Willie Hakes**, *b.* December 13, 1857; *d.* January 26, 1860.

Gen⁷ 1155  IV  **Seward Hakes**, *b.* December, 1859; *m.* Marion E. Irlam, of Illion, New York, December 10, 1884; *occ.* florist; *res.* Ilion, Herkimer County, NY. *Issue*

Gen⁷ 1156  V  **Curtis Hakes**, *b.* June 18, 1865: *occ.* machinist; *res.* 1416 Broad Street, Hartford, Conn

Gen⁷ 1157  VI  **George Hakes**, *b.* October 10, 1871; *res.* Ilion, New York

Gen⁷ 1158  VII  **Lucy C. Hakes**, *b.* August 16, 1864, at Springfield, NY; daughter of F. R. Sykes and Agnes Sykes, adopted in 1874 by Harvey Hakes.

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1086) LUCIUS A. HAKES**
(son of Richard, of John, Jr., of John, Sr., of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and Elizabeth A

Gen⁷ 1159  I  **Albert Lucius Hakes**, *b.* May 10, 1877; *res.* Syracuse, NY

Gen⁷ 1160  II  **Bessie Hakes**, *b.* September 19, 1878; *res.* Syracuse, NY

Gen⁷ 1161  III  **Jessie Hakes**, *b.* January 19, 1881; *res.* Syracuse, NY

Gen⁷ 1162  IV  **Charles Herman Hakes**, *b.* February 10, 1883; *res.* Syracuse, NY

Gen⁷ 1163  V  **Anna Mabel Hakes**, *b.* March 14, 1886; *res.* Syracuse, NY

Gen⁷ 1164  VI  **George Solomon Hakes**, *b.* December 22, 1887; *res.* Syracuse, NY

**CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1088) ROLLIN R. HAKES**
(son of Richard, of John, Jr., of John, Sr., of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and Helen
Jennie Minerva Hakes, b. August 28, 1880; res. Parish, Oswego County, NY

Mamie M. Hakes, b. May 17, 1882; res. Parish, Oswego County, NY

Elmer Richard Hakes, b. August 17, 1883; res. Parish, Oswego County, NY

CHILDERN OF NUMBER (1093) LEMUEL F. HAKES
(son of Thomas, of Solomon, of Solomon S., of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and Nancy

Jenevie Hakes, b. May 14, 1872, at South Creek, Bradford County, Pa.; res. Big Pond, Bradford County, Pa

Nealie Hakes, b. July 8, 1877, at South Creek, Pa.; res. Big Pond, Pa

Jarvie Hakes, b. May 12, 1880, at Big Pond, Bradford County, Pa.; res. same place

CHILDERN OF NUMBER (1096) JAMES C. HAKES
(son of Thomas, of Solomon Stanton, of Solomon, of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and Hattie

Lemuel T. Hakes, b. September 8, 1868, at Big Flats, NY; res. Erwin Centre, Steuben County, NY; occ. farmer.

Simon C. Hakes, b. December 9, 1870, at Big Flats, NY; d. January 6, 1872, at Big Flats

George Edwin Hakes, b. February 28, 1873, at Big Flats, NY; d. July 26, 1875, at Erwin Station, NY

William Nelson Hakes, b. February 24, 1875, at Big Flats, NY; res. Erwin Centre, Steuben County, NY

Archie Herbert Hakes, b. March 5, 1877, at Big Flats; res. Erwin Centre, NY

Francis B. Hakes, b. March 15, 1880 at Big Flats; res. Erwin Centre, NY

Nettie Mabel Hakes, b. March 15, 1883, at Erwin Centre, Steuben County, NY; res. same place.
Violet Alice Hakes, b. November 29, 1887, at Erwin Centre, Steuben County, NY; res. same place.

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1115) EDGAR E. HAKES

(son of Ezra, of Josiah, of Solomon, of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and Effie

Lenna Hakes, b. April 3, 1888, at Eldred, McKean County, Pa

CHILDREN OF NUMBER (1155) SEWARD HAKES

(son of Harvey, of Solomon, of John, Jr., of John, Sr., of Solomon, Jr., of Solomon) and Marion E

Marion Hakes, b. October 9, 1885, at Ilion New York
THE HAKES ANNUAL FAMILY REUNION

One of the happiest results of the publication of the first edition of this genealogical record is the establishing of the annual family reunion. In concluding the first edition the author said: "No better opportunity can occur than the present to say that it is decided that the families shall meet at the International Hotel at Niagara Falls, on the first Wednesday in August, 1887." Neatly printed notices of the proposed gathering were sent to all parties then known throughout the United States. The families began to assemble, in response to this call, at the International, on Monday, the 1st inst., and as the guests registered they were presented by the hotel clerk with a beautiful badge, provided by the Doctor for the purpose, he also having given the clerk a list of the members of the family who would be present and entitled to wear the family colors. The badge was of white-satin back and gross-grain front-printed in gold, surmounted by an ornamental gilt pin and fringed with gold. It bore the following inscription:

1709
Hakes Family
First RE-UNION,
Niagara Falls,
August 3, 1887

A CREDITABLE PROCEEDING

Under this heading the Niagara Falls Gazette of the 2d inst, gave the following account of the gathering: - "There are gathering together this day at the International Hotel, in this historic village, the various members of the Hakes families residing in the United States, and tomorrow they will hold their first reunion. They are all descendants of one, Solomon Hakes, who married Anna Billing's at Stonington, Conn., in 1718, where they and their children resided and where they were all buried. The grand children of the original pair, however, nearly all left Stonington between about 1770 to 1800. One branch went to Petersburg, Rensselaer Co., NY, another to Pitcher, Chenango Co., NY, one to Berkshire Co., Mass., and yet another to Cayuaga Co., NY, and a remnant remained in Connecticut.

"In those days a separation, even at what we now call a short distance, became nearly absolute and the knowledge of each other's existence was soon entirely lost; and thus the case stood until about one year since, when Dr. H. Hakes, of Wilkes-Barre, Pa., a son of the late Hon. Lyman Hakes, of Delaware Co., NY, having obtained three names, one in Connecticut, one in California and one in central New York, commenced a correspondence and a search leading to the publication of the family record, finding by Christmas last 568 names, tracing alone the male line of descendants, and now has 200 more to be added to the list. Thus after a lapse of one hundred years, the living of this family are for the first time brought face to face. "We understand that every northern state and territory is represented, except Maine, New Hampshire and Oregon. It is presumed
that these descendants wear finer clothes, are better educated, and enjoy a greater de'b'ree of financial prosperity than their pioneer fathers and mothers, yet they do well to bear in mind that their frugality, industry of self-reliance and their sterling patriotism made possible the fine showing of these descendants. We wish them much happiness in this laudable reunion which in years to come will not be without a salutary influence upon their generations yet unborn. Here in the thunder of old Niagara's Cataract the place is well chosen for the happy and auspicious event.

Come again, and often."

THE HAKES FAMILY REUNION

The families assembled in the spacious parlor of the hotel at 11 a. m., on Wednesday, and were called to order by Giles Julian Hakes, of Martelle, Jones County, Iowa. The genial Doctor then excused himself for a few moments, "informing the assembly that during his absence they would be agreeably entertained by Tomaso's mandolin orchestra. When he returned he was accompanied by Rev. K. P. Jervis, pastor of St. Paul's Methodist church of Niagara Falls, by whom the exercises were opened with prayer.

O God, thou Father of our spirits and of our Lord Jesus Christ, we thank Thee that we are permitted thus to address Thee as our father. We bless Thee for our manifestation of Thyself in Thy son, our Saviour, Jesus Christ, and that he has taught us Thy paternity. We rejoice that Thou hast created us in thine own image and likeness, rational, loving and capable or knowing Thee. We are glad That Thou hast ordained our various relationships in life, gathering the solitary into families and wider circles or the church and nation, and that in the order of Thy Providence, so many or these persons present here to-day, w ho are. in different degrees of kindred, have been permitted to find each other out and to assemble in this pleasant gathering. Grant unto all these, we beseech Thee, Thy fatherly blessing on their meeting, that they may be drawn affectionately to one another and unto Thee. May this numerous and distinguished family be in the future, as in the past, favored with growth and with prosperity. May it continue to supply useful and conspicuous members to Thy church and to the state. May its individuals grow in the knowledge and grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, so that at the last they may come to that final reunion of all the saints in light, and evermore rejoice in the rest and raptures of Thy Heavenly Kingdom. And to Thy name, Father, Son and Holy Ghost, we will give grateful praise forever. Amen.

At the conclusion of the prayer, on motion of R. J. Hakes, of Harbour's Mills, Pa., Hon. Harlo Hakes, of Hornellsville, N" Y., was called to the chair, and Mrs. Mary Hakes Stephens, of Mt. Pleasant, Westmoreland County, Pa", was chosen secretary.

THE REPORT

Hon. Harry Hakes, of Pennsylvania, then read his report as follows: -
"The feelings we have experienced in contemplation of this family gathering and the
pleasure and happiness derived in meeting for the first time our kindred, in its realization
far surpasses all our anticipations. That within one short year from our knowledge of
each" other's existence, we should assemble face to face, the various branches of our
family tree, gathered from all parts of our great country, seems almost too wonderful to
be an accomplished reality. For a moment to call to mind the simple means by which it
has become not only possible but a reality, may not be unprofitable. We now can but be
filled with wonder and astonishment, that the matter of our acquaintance has been so
entirely neglected. For this, however, we have all been equally at fault. Not us, that are
living survivors, alone, but those, too, who have preceded us, whose forms and faces it
has never been our fortune or privilege to behold. Alas, that so many dear ones should
have been called from the scenes of earthly enjoyment, denied the happy privilege that is
our blessed happiness this day to enjoy. Exactly and precisely why your humble servant
became minded to make the investigation that has led us up to this family meeting, it is
difficult to state, and it makes no difference now.

"To those of you who have no experience in such an undertaking, it may still interest you
to know something of the manner and method of procedure. Two or three years since all
the knowledge I had of the matter was that my grandfather's name was George Hakes,
and of course I knew the history of my father's family. I had received two letters from
Albert R. Hakes, had met his brother Charles, and once met Dr. Davis Hakes. This, of
course, led to nothing, as we none of us knew, how we were related, or certainly that we
were related. Two years ago I obtained the name of Frank P. Hakes, of Pitcher, NY, and
about one year ago I obtained the name of Joseph L. Hakes, of Ansonia, Conn., and about
the same time the name of Hon. O. F. Hakes, of California. These two latter were
newspaper memoranda. In June 1886, I commenced writing letters of inquiry and have
now written over four thousand. I have traveled probably two thousand miles, and the
entire cash expenditures, including publication of the genealogy, record researches and
books bought that might give me light on my subject, to this date, a little less than
$1,000. My leisure time for a year you can imagine on reviewing the book, but as to
various dreams of satisfaction, and a goodly amount of nightmare that has not been
decidedly pleasant, I forbear to speak.

I am still pursuing the matter and now have more than two hundred additional names of
our kindred, nearly all belonging to the descendants of the James and Jonathan Hakes
stock, I am noting and correcting mistakes and errors, in the book, as fast as received or
pointed out, and adding the new names discovered in their proper places with the
intention of publishing a second edition that shall contain all that can be found. For
myself I am curious to find the ancestor of Solomon Hakes, from whom we are all
descended. As I am unable to find any such in America. I am in communication with
several persons and societies in Great Britain, and with Sir Bernard Burke, C, B., Her
Majesty's Ulster, King of Arms, in an endeavor to find the European stock from whom
we are descended. I can only say now, that it appears very doubtful if Hakes is an original
name. It would scarcely be interesting to you to learn the difficulties and perplexities,
trouble, or expense of solving so difficult a problem, but whatever shall be the final
results should be embodied in my next and final edition.
As regards that, I desire an expression of your wishes. I have without charge to anyone, published the first edition and furnished copies to everyone of the name, to every state library, to many historical and genealogical societies here and in Europe, and also to many book dealers, and yet have them for all who are interested. That it may become next to impossible to have the record lost entirely, a copy should be presented to each state library for the benefit of the present and future generations of our family."

THE FAMILY POEM

Dr. Hakes then read the family poem, written for the occasion by D. M. Jones, of the Wilkes-Barre Bar. It follows:

The cynic who takes up this book may exclaim,
   In a roar or a whisper or whining falsetto:
"The Hakes family, eh! One would think from the name
   'T was a novel, a poem, or perchance a libretto!"

"The Hakes family, by Harry Hakes, M.D. --
Some remarkable cures, by Hakes, the physician?
   Or a lawsuit he had - he's an LL. D. --
That has hung on his hands, and he wished in perdition?"

"Perchance it is history on a new plan,
   Going back to first principles, namely, the Family?
Whew! The history of each since the nation began!
Oh! The beads on my brow! They trickle so clamily?

"And yet, after all, it can't be denied,
   As the family fares, so fares the Nation;
'T was because we can point to our families with pride,
Our Republic is based upon so firm a foundation."

"Genealogies generally are very dry;
'T is a family failing – One’s own folks excepted;
   But near great Niagara, that can’t be the cry;
There, the cup and the lip cannot be intercepted:'

The cynic grows kind, as he dwells on the theme-
What soul can be small in full sight of these waters?
Here we are, the Hakes family--or is it a dream?
Here's a health to old Solomon’s sons and his daughters!

Old Solomon Hakes; 1o! That grand given name
Fresh glory takes on in this happy conjunction;
Here the sage and the hero are one and the same,
Such a man we can praise without any compunction.

He lived in the century that tried men's souls:  
The first record of hint reveals him a freeman,  
Not free with the freedom our banner unrolls,  
But born of a race predetermined to be men!

Being a wise man, of course he was wed;  
And being a Billings, of course she was willing;  
There's nought said against her - could better be said?  
That she made a good wife you can bet your last shilling.

If he called her his rose bud, or sometimes a thorn.  
No confession he made, but departed without it,  
Three sons and a daughter to her were born,  
Simple record! Sweet home's sweet aroma about it!

Happy grandame! We note thy first grandson a soldier-  
A soldier, indeed! Who both sought our freedom  
And a burden of thirteen children did shoulder,  
But having a big farm found it easy to feed 'em.

How their number increase, as we glance o'vr the page!  
And how much, "'tween the lines," to their credit and glory!  
Lo! Solomon's sons lived and died near the sage;  
Mother's boys, tho' wed; and that tells the whole story!

The girl, of course, went to Rhode Island to live  
With her husband, by name and by nature her Darling;  
There's no record the old man was asked to forgive,  
Or shouted come back while the waters were snarling.

"Went west," and no further record," we read  
In eighteen three, of young Hezekiah;  
A Hakes, you observe, is bound to succeed,"  
To branch out further, and go up higher.

You perceive he anticipates Greeley's advice --  
Then "no further record" - he must be still living!  
No further record? Man's vain device!  
Death keeps a catalogue day and date giving.

Born and died," and "no further record" - what joys  
And what sorrows, hid here, for aye unrecorded!  
Here they are, name by name, side-by-side, girls and boys!  
Hence the names grow dear, and the search well rewarded.
In the spaces between the birthdate and death,
While fancy is painting their firesides before us.
“Life's but a breath,” the record saith;
And a feeling of sadness steals solemnly o'er us.

"But their works do follow them;" they lived not in vain,
In the workshop or field or the learned professions,
Perchance they are not millionaires in the main,
But they've got true grit, the best of professions.

Pathfinders! The flash of their axes awoke
The glad forest thunder, of Freedom foretelling!
They were here, when the ground for her Temple was broke,
And their handiwork speaks, our reverence compelling.

They rushed to the front, and they came to the fore,
In "the Nation's upbuilding," the Nation's upholding?
They strove to establish, they sought to restore
The glory and strength that our flag is unfolding.

In all parts of the Union, go where you may,
You can scare up a Hakes, who will scan you all over!
Tho' a Judge on the bench, he is jolly and gay
If a farmer, you'll find him forever in clover!

This catalogue both contentment bespeaks
And that happy unrest born of Home's sweet rhyme;
A Hakes loves his home and its happiness seeks,
And when he "goes west," contentment goes with him!

A freeman full statured! a flower full fair!
Independent and proud, but given to kindness;
As I know them, their neighbor, come in for a share --
They love justice when smitten with Charity's blindness.

By mighty Niagara convened. It is not
Meet symbol of Time's vaster flood, swiftly flowing?
Tho' we come and we go, and at last are forgot,
The lessons both teach us, are well worth the knowing.

Here's a health to old Solomon Hakes and his sons!
Here's a bumper of bliss to his beautiful daughters!
Hold your cups neath Niagara - its wine freely runs;
While wonder, wide eyed, smiles watching the waters.
The Doctor threw his whole soul into the poem and its reading elicited the most hearty applause. At its conclusion, on motion of Mrs. Sarah Hakes Treat, of Jamestown, NY, a rising vote of thanks was extended to D. N. Jones, Esq., the author of the poem, On motion of Frank P. Hakes, of Pitcher, Chenango County, NY, it was unanimously voted that the Hakes - re-unions be made perpetual and that they be held annually at Niagara Falls. The time of meeting was fixed for the third Wednesday in AUGUST of each year. On motion, Hon. H. Hakes, of Pennsylvania, was selected as President and secretary for the ensuing year. A vote of thanks was tendered Dr. Hakes, of Wilkes-Barre, for his book, which was most highly esteemed by the members of the family to whom it had been presented, and also for his services in bringing about the reunion. The Doctor has labored earnestly, spending liberally of his time and means, in the compilation of the genealogy, and that it is so highly appreciated by those in whose interest and for whose benefit the work was done is the source of much satisfaction to him. The balance of the time allotted to this session was devoted to social talks and congratulations, and a very pleasant season was thus spent.

The Hakes family dinner took place at 2 o'clock Wednesday afternoon and was one of the most enjoyable features of the gathering, as may be concluded from a perusal of

THE MENU AND MUSICAL PROGRAM

Mock Turtle,        Consomme, Paste d' Italienne.

Boiled Trout, Lobster Sauce.
    Pommes, Parisienne.

Tomatoes. Cucumbers.

Turkey,        Parsley Sauce,        Ham,        Glace, au Madeira.

Filet of Beef Mirabon,
Haricot of Mutton, with Peas,
Calf's Head, Sauce Tomato,
Green Apple Fritters,

Lemon Water Ice.

Ribs of Beef,        Loin of Reef, with Dressing.

Chicken, Giblet Sauce.

Mayonnaise,
    Chicken,        Lettuce.

Cold Beef,        Ham,        Tongue,
Chicken.

Mashed Potatoes, Boiled Potatoes, Green Corn, New Beets, String Beans, Stewed Tomatoes.

Currant Pudding, Wine Sauce.
Green Apple Pie, Blackberry Pie:
Vanilla Wafers, Port wine Jelly, Assorted Cake
Almond Ice Cream.

Oranges, Bananas, Watermelon,
Nuts and Raisins, Cheese.
Cafe Noir.

Wine enough for all and of American make.

PROGRAM OF MUSIC.

Tomaso's Mandolin Orchestra.
Sig. S. Tomaso, Director.

1. "I Due SociMarch," by................................................L. Pieroni
3. "Forget Me Not Gavotte," by......................................Adelstein
4. "Bella di Italia Mazurka," by.....................................Carlini
5. "Serenade," .................................................................Schubert

At 5 p. m., the families assembled in the Park and were photographed in a group. Thus ended the first re-union of the Hakes family - an eminently happy gathering.
THE HAKES’ FAMILY REUNION

CELEBRATING THE SECOND ANNUAL GATHERING AT NIAGARA
PRESIDENT, DR. HAKES. NIAGARA, NY, Aug. 22.-

The following two images were discovered in a recently recovered copy of the
Harry Hakes Genealogy owned by my mother, Catheryn Marie Hakes. The
picture was probably taken at this second reunion in 1888 rather than 1889 as my
mother noted.

The newspaper article continues:
The second annual reunion of the Hakes family was held yesterday at the International Hotel at Niagara Falls. The family held their formal meeting in the parlor of the hotel at 10 o'clock, a.m. Dr. H. Hakes of Wilkes-Barre, Pa., president and family historian, called to order, and Miss Gertrude Hakes, of Worcester, Mass., announced the following programme: Music, by the orchestra; prayer by Rev. Mr. Jarvis, of the First Methodist Church, of Niagara; reading of the minutes of the first annual reunion; genealogical and historical report; presidente's address; election of officers for the coming year; general remarks and suggestions; fixing time and place for the third annual reunion; adjournment to banquet. Dr. Lebbeus Hakes, born September 9, 1800, being the oldest person in attendance, was made chairman. Mrs. M. Stephens, of Pennsylvania, read the genealogical and historical report for the past year. It was stated that the first edition of the family genealogy published in 1886 contained 568 names, tracing alone the male line of descendants. The number of names reported at the first annual reunion was 708, and during the past year 395 additional names, making the number at the present time 1,103. Probably about one hundred others may be found and possibly even more. The exciting experiences and surprises attending the collection of the family history and whereabouts is almost romantic. More than 40 have lived over 80 years, the oldest 98 years. Of the fourth generation 2 are yet living, aged respectively 86 and 90. There are now living 4 who were born in the years 1799 or 1800. Seven out of a possible ten were soldiers in the Revolutionary War and nearly all of them were in their old age recipients of government pensions. Six were in the war of 1812-13 and between 40 and 50 were in the Union Army in the War Between the States. There are not many in the professions. 4: ministers, 4 lawyers, 3 judges and 5 doctors. The large majority have been and are farmers. The families are now to be found in every Northern State or Territory except Maine, New Hampshire and Oregon. The larger number are in New York, Pennsylvania, Michigan, Iowa, Illinois, and California. None ever lived in the Southern States and there is now but one there. The enlarged and corrected edition of the family genealogy will be ready for distribution at the next annual reunion.

The address of the President, Dr. H. Hakes of Wilkes-Barre, was as follows:

“Ladies and gentlemen - The assembling of the various branches of a family in the manner we have adopted; presents humanity in its happiest aspect. Undetermined by any artificial or parliamentary rules dictated by no municipal law", it is simply and solely the best evidence, that the law and love of kindred was planned by the Almighty architect. That those connected by sameness of blood and bonds of holy matrimony should in this manner bear testimony to the beauty of the heavenly law, which ordained the family compact, gives the best assurance that the purity of the family institution is the sure basis of human society, and the firmest foundation for the State:

Enthusiastic educators may claim for the common school, the basis of all enlightened improvement. Severe disciplinarians may think the terrors of the criminal laws, punishment and prisons are important items to protect society. Religious enthusiasts may honestly believe some or all of the various theological doctrines, dogmas or speculations are the only root from which to grow and formulate standard society. In fact philanthropists, philosophers and fanatics, each have some favorite theory or universal panacea for the general government of mankind and a key to unlock an earthly or
heavenly paradise. These ors, isms, ists and ics, each undoubtedly contain germs and elements of truth and verity, but no one, or all combined, contain what is the absolutely necessary premise, for the establishment of society on its best and firmest foundation. The family is the alphabet from which to construct orderly society or organize government. In fact, the family is forever the beginning and end of our best hopes and aspirations, the true source of all our joys, our support and comfort in affliction, its glory and honor making tolerable the approach to the grave.

With a single stroke of the pen we may recount of a human life its grand outlines and features, and record nearly all that is worth recording. A happy marriage, obedient children, kind parents, an independent home. In this statement by necessary implication we have morality, temperance, industry, economy, order, ambition, patriotism, learning, refinement, love, in such a home is a heaven, (if gross, being made with hands,) still pleasant and profitable to enjoy. Nor is the family re-union an entirely new thing under the sun. The smaller thanksgiving circle of our New England ancestors was parent of these modern and extensive family re-unions. Nor yet was the distinctively New England thanksgiving the sole precursor of these re-unions in their present significance and magnitude.

Whether our old ancestors, the family of Adam, held thanksgivings or happy family re-unions in their famous garden. I am not definitely informed. I conjecture they did not. The conditions precedent were wanting. The parents themselves were disobedient to their Maker's commands and tho' we are not aware of anything to charge against Abel, yet certainly his brother Cain must have been a miserable fellow. We may, however, fancy that after he left home he "swore off" and turned over a new leaf, and possibly became the head of a respectable family. Whoever will read the histories of ancient Israel will observe that of all people of ancient times they were the first and only people to appreciate the necessity and utility of genealogical records. One of the early necessities of Christian history and Christian dogma or doctrine necessitated a reference to the Israelitish genealogical records as one of the proofs of the ancestry and descent of Jesus.

Those who have given little thought to the subject may think it an easy matter to write or preserve history. If such a person will attempt to make a record of three generations only, in his own family, the difficulties of the historian will become manifest. To extend the record to embrace eight or ten generations will require the labor of years.

Though it came to pass that the hands of all men raised against old Israel, their family compact, the record of descent from a common ancestor has enabled them to withstand all assaults, to endure continued persecution and at the end of thousands of years we find them preserved in the purity of their family economy, grounded still in their ancient customs and beliefs, firm and consistent in their religious integrity, with not a word of their venerable history lost or destroyed.

As the membership of the family increased and became widely separated, the time consumed and the distance to be traveled rendered it quite impossible previous to 1840 for all the members or any very great portion of them to assemble together once a year.
But since journeying by, steam power has reduced distance to a minimum, and increasing wealth has again made it possible to unite the widely separated members of the family once every year. Yet during eight or ten generations, family relationships have became so extended that it is somewhat of an undertaking to trace out all who shall have place at the family board.

The genealogical records of American families now so largely engaging attention is as important as it is commendable and will prove of much utility and value in many ways.

The sacred beauty of our dear American homes, rise grandly to the view of the older nations of the earth. The annual dress parade of the enlarged family circle is a new departure, a new proof of an advancing civilization of enlightened progress of human brotherhood and Christian good will. In the front ranks of that grand army to whom all may look for aid and comfort in solving the great problem growing out of our necessities will be found those who keep ablaze the fires of the familiar altar. So believing and so saying, I am yours truly, for the next year.

Dr. Harry Hakes was again elected president of the association for the ensuing year, and Miss Gertrude Hakes; of Mass. was chosen general secretary. Then followed congratulations, remarks from many of the family and a vote of thanks to Dr. Hakes for his gratuitous labors and services in making up the family record and bringing about the happy and agreeable family re-unions. After this came the family banquet, and many of the new-formed acquaintances will tarry a few days to thoroughly enjoy the pleasures attending this first visit on a wholesale scale.

Adjournment was formally made to 1889, at same time and place.
SOLOMON HAKES FAMILY PLOT

PLAIN CEMETERY

Northwest of North Stonington, Conn. Visted by Justin Hakes fall of 1972. Plot located in Southeast corner of cemetery, which is located ½ mile off main rd, with only a path to find the way. Below is a photo of the corner stone on the family plot, which I would believed to have been placed by Harry Hakes, however, could still make out most names on the small markers.
PIONEER RESIDENT
OF HOMER EXPIRES

Martin Hakes, 91 Years Old,
Came to Michigan
in 1862.

(Special to The Citizen Patriot.)
Homer, May 25th.—Martin Hakes,
onagenarian and pioneer resident
of Homer township, died at 4 a.m.
Tuesday at the home of his son,
Alva Hakes of South Homer.

Mr. Hakes was born in Chatham,
N. Y., in 1834 and would have been
92 years old had he lived until
October. He came to Michigan in
1862 and was for many years a
farmer in this vicinity.

For several years past his health
has been failing. He has made his
home with his children. Two other
sons survive, Clyde Hakes of Eck-
ford and Ray Hakes of South Alb-
bion. Funeral announcement will
be made later.
ADDITION OF JUSTIN T. HAKES

MARTIN GROAT HAKES\textsuperscript{6} FAMILY (PAGE 99) DESCENDANTS
By JUSTIN T. HAKES\textsuperscript{8}, Merchant
MARSHALL, MICHIGAN

UPDATED JULY 1973


Copied by Xerox of Ann Arbor, Michigan

First Descendant, Solomon Hakes Page 23
Second Descendant, George Hakes Page 23-24
Third Descendant, James Hakes Page 26
Fourth Descendant, George Washington Hakes Page 81
Fifth Descendant, William Cullen Hakes Page 83-92
Sixth Descendant, Martin Grott Hakes Page 92-99
Seventh Descendant, Alva Preston Hakes Page 99
Eighth Descendant, Justin T. Hakes Updated 1973

It is with hope that the further generations will keep this Branch Updated every twenty-five years. Names of the Copy Holders of this book listed on last page. Blank pages for family history additions. Births, deaths, and etc.

COOKS PRAIRIE CEMETARY
Located N. W. of Homer, Mich.

Interment for

Nettie and Welcome and their 3 children Alva and Clara and daughter Irma, son Melvin Ray and son Howard Clyde, Addie and Josephine. Martin Groat and Allethah.


The following two images were discovered in a recently recovered copy of the Harry Hakes Genealogy owned by my mother, Cathering Marie Hakes. The picture was taken in 1890 as mom noted.
Justin’s additions continue:

This Edition is set up with the oldest child listed first, their children listed second and their children third and on down the generations the same. I feel this will make the family history easy to read and not separate the families as in the Harry Hakes book.
SEVENTH GENERATION FAMILY OF MARTIN GROAT HAKES


a. 8th gen. Vena Allettah Truax, b. 4/22/1893; d. 9/9/1895

b. 8th gen. Iva Pearl Truax, b. 4/14/1899; d. 12/5/1918 age 19 sick only 1 wk. with Spanish Influenza.

c. 8th gen. Merlin Duane Truax, b. 6/15/1904; d. 12/3/1918, 2 days before sister at age 14 from Spanish Influenza.

II. 7th gen. William Cullen Clyde Vincent (Clyde) Hakes, b. (?); m. 0/9/1892 to Addie Lattin. Clyde d. 10/27/1962. Addie d. 7/1/1916; Clyde remarried 9/15/1919 to Adelia Ritter b. 5/15/1872 who had a son and daughter. Adelia d.12/25/1952 occ. farmer,

a. They adopted a child, Josephine, at aprox. age 4, b. 1899 d. 2/10/1933.

III. 7th gen. Alva Preston Hakes, farmer of Homer, Mi. b. 7/6/1876 married 6/10/1906 to Clara Ellen Hepler b. 7/7/1887. 6 children. Alva d. 5/6/1936. Clara d. 2/18/58.

a. 8th gen. John D. Hakes, b. 1/5/1907; m. 11/26/1932 to Dorothy Helen Knoblauch b. 9/4/1913; res. Homer, Mi., then moved to Lakeland, FL; occ. farmer & carpenter; 2 children.


   ii. 9th gen. Donna Marie Hakes, b. 10/21/1935; m. 9/11/1954 to Eldean Paul Hieber, farmer b. 8/29/1933; 3 children; remarried Crofoot;

      1. 10th gen. Sharon Anne Hieber b. 8/25/1959.


---

7 At the appropriate time, this section will be numbered and installed in the third table in the same format as the rest of the genealogy.
3. 10th gen. Carol Sue Hieber b. 8/12/1963.

b. 8th gen. Alletta B. Hakes, b. 3/7/1908, unmarried; occ. retired Secretary of Homer, Mi.

c. 8th gen. Irma V. Hakes, b. 1/28/1911; d. 12/11/1911.


   i. 9th gen. Brenda Joyce Hakes, b. 8/7/1941, m. 3/11/1960 to Ronald Cecil Brigham b. 1/16/1938. 2 children.

      1. 10th gen. Angela Joyce Brigham, b. 10/13/1960.

      2. 10th gen. Suzann Cecila Brigham, b. 8/9/1964.


      1. 10th gen. Cindy Ann Vincent, b. 10/30/1963.


   i. 9th gen. Mike Donald Hakes, b. 2/26/1948 in Germany. Mike married 7/6/1967 to Regina Diane Spradlin b. 5/26/1948. 1 child.


   iii. 9th gen. Lydia Ann Hakes, b. 5/26/1954; unmarried.

f. 8th gen. Melvin G. Hakes b. 10/5/1929 d. 10/6/1929.


4. 10th gen. Margaret Helen Gilmore, b. 9/5/1953.

5. 10th gen. Elaine Kay Gilmore, b. 11/30/1959.
ii. 9th gen. Marjorie Pauline Tech b. 12/7/1925; m. 8/28/1943 to Donald Franklin Crabill b. 12/19/1919. 4 children.


2. 10th gen. Patricia Jane Crabill, b. 2/8/1946; m. 10/25/1969 to Douglas Dewitt Cupp b. 8/2/1944.

3. 10th gen. Helen Louise Crabill, b. 9/24/1952.


1. 10th gen. Darlene May Tech b. 9/5/1948; m. 12/21/1967 to Dennis Coyle. 1 child


2. 10th gen. Janet Helen Tech b. 1/21/1952

3. 10th gen. Eric Emil Tech b. 4/24/1957


1. 10th gen. David Earl Swick, b. 3/7/1951; killed in Auto Accident 1/16/1973.

2. 10th gen Kenneth Duane Swick, b. 1/21/1954.

v. 9th gen. Donald Dwight Tech, b. 1/29/1931; m. 10/24/53 to Marlene Janette Palmer. 3 children. Donald and Marlene divorced 1970.


1. 10th gen. **Nancy Ellen LaFountain**, b. 8/14/1954.

2. 10th gen. **Vern Dennis LaFountain**, b. 4/1/1956.


   

2. 10th gen. **Linda Kay VanSickle**, b. 2/2/1965

b. 8th gen. **Howard Miles Hakes** b. 1/6/1905; m. Minnie Ellen Ellis 4/3/1929. 2 children. Howard d. 5/7/1934; occ. farmer; Minnie remarried to Pike Smith – 2 children.


   2. 10th gen. **Deborah Ellen Wood**, b. 1/10/1953.


ii. 9th gen. **Marjorie Raye Hakes** b. 3/20/1933; m. 6/8/1952 to Ira J. Burns. 1 child.


   Children of Minnie E. and “Pike” Smith

iii. Wilma Jean Smith, b
iv. Robert Smith, b

vii. 9th gen. **Carl Martin Hakes**, b. 9/30/1906; m. 8/25/1928 to Eva Raser; *occ.* Carpenter and Stonemason; 7 children.

i. 9th gen. **Carl Martin Hakes, Jr.**, b. 3/1/1931; married 11/21/1964 to Judith Ann Hodge. 2 children.

1. 10th gen. **Carl Martin Hakes III**, b. 1/8/1968


ii. 9th gen. **Howard Miles Hakes**, b. 6/24/1937; m. 7/18/1959 to Judith Ann Burgess. 3 children.


iii. 9th gen. **Judith Ann Hakes**, b. 12/31/1939; unmarried; *occ.* PhD in Education – teaches masters degree program at Angelo State University in San Angelo TX; *res.* San Angelo, TX; [web page](#)

iv. 9th gen. **Edith Ellen Hakes**, b. 9/1/1941; m. 9/1964 to Edwin Byrum. 1 child.


vii. 9th gen. **Eva Carleen Hakes**, b. 7/30/1951; m. 2/13/1970 to Thomas Eugene Martin. 1 child.

1. 10th gen. **Erica Michelle Martin**, b. 6/23/1971

d. 8th gen. **Dorothy Jane Hakes**, b. 3/22/1908; m. 3/18/1931 to Ira Edgar Root, farmer b. 3/20/1904. 2 children.

   1. 10th gen. **Edgar Ira Root, Jr.**, b. 10/8/1959.
   2. 10th gen. **Lloyd George Root**, b. 10/14/1960.

ii. 9th gen. **Paul Thomas Root**, b. 11/6/1933; m. 12/28/1955 to Joyce Elaine (Betts) Frank, b. 5/27/1931 with 2 sons. These 2 boys were adopted by Paul. Paul and Joyce had 1 child.

   2. Roy Allen Frank b. 11/26/1952.
   3. 10th gen. **Larry Dean Root**, b. 3/25/1957.

e. 8th gen. **Florence Louise Hakes**, b. 2/7/1911; m. 12/31/1931 to Arthur Bernard Cook, farmer b. 4/6/1912. 3 children.

   i. 9th gen. **David Leek Cook**, b. 12/5/1935; m. 8/31/1957 to Doris Mae Fischer Smith b. 7/6/1938. 3 children

   1. 10th gen. **Lee Alan Cook**, b. 6/22/1958

ii. 9th gen. **Alan Bruce Cook**, b. 6/26/1937; m. 9/1960 to Patricia Ann Thompson b. 3/28/1940. 2 children.


iii. 9th gen. **Clarice June Cook**, b. 6/11/1938, unmarried.


1. 10th gen. John Edward Houghton, b. 4/11/1970; unmarried; res. Raleigh NC; occ. BS Aeronautical Engineering, works for IBM.

2. 10th gen. Douglas Allen Houghton, b. 11/30/1971; unmarried; res. Alabama

ii. 9th gen. Nancy Leora Houghton, b. 9/4/1946; m. 9/11/1970 to John Rhys Owens; res. Lake Worth, FL; occ. elementary school teacher

1. 10th gen. Dylan Rhys Owens

iii. 9th gen. Betty Louise Houghton, b. 12/18/1948, unmarried; d. 15 April 1977 in Augsberg FRG; occ. U.S. Army – Precision Measurement Specialist; res. Augsberg Germany

iv. 9th gen. Mary Helen Houghton, b. 9/13/1950; m. 4/17/1971 to Dean Edward Bell b. 4/18/1948; occ. Walmart Photo Department – Battle Creek, MI; res. Marshall, MI

1. 10th gen. Heather Bell,

2. 10th gen. Laurel Bell,

3. 10th gen. Miranda Bell,

4. 10th gen. Jeremy Bell,

g. 8th gen. Herbert G. Hakes, b. 11/16/1918; m. 8/14/1938 to Ilah Louise Doty. 2 children. Herbert and Ilah divorced aprox. 1943. Herbert remarried Betty Morgan 9/14/1952 who had a son, William Junior Morgan.

i. 9th gen. Russell Edward Hakes, b. 7/26/1939; m. 6/22/1963 to Shirley May Moody b. 3/7/1943; res. Battle Creek, MI; 4 children.
1. 10th gen. David Russell Hakes, b. 6/12/1964.


ii. 9th gen. Patricia Lee Hakes, b. 4/12/1941; m. 1st to Duane Eckelbecker in 10/26/1962 (1 child - Patricia and Duane divorced 5/1969); 2nd to ___ Sleeper.

   1. 10th gen Duane Edward Eckelbecker Jr., b. 4/6/1963.

h. 8th gen. Roberta Jean Hakes, b. 9/29/1924; m. 11/24/1946 to John Joseph Ross, Gen. Contractor, b. 3/25/1920. 3 children.

   i. 9th gen. Patricia Ann Ross, b. 3/24/1949; m. 1st 9/14/1969 to James H. Holman, O.D. b. 2/15/1947. No children, 2nd to

   ii. 9th gen. John Paul Ross, b. 9/18/ 1952; m. (?)

   iii. 9th gen. James Edward Ross, b. 8/28/1953; m. (?)
This concludes all the family history up to dates given by each of the families involved. It is with belief and good intentions that all names and dates are correct, however, if in error please correct your copy of the book for further information.

"JUSTIN HAKES"

PARTIAL LIST OF BOOKHOLDERS AND ADDRESSES

Justin T. Hakes, 16630 B. Dr. So. Marshall, Mi. (deceased)  
John D. Hakes, Box 1398 Lakeland, Florida (deceased)  
Milton C. Hakes, 500 W. Main St. Homer, Mi. (deceased)  
Carlton Hakes, 904 William St. Jackson, Mi.  
Mrs. Vern (Helen) Peck, R #1 Ceresco, MI.  
Mrs. Jesse (Virginia) VanSickle, 445 Meadow Way, Colgate, Wisconsin  
Mrs. Donald (Pauline) Crabill, 10107 28 Mile Rd., Marshall, Michigan  
Mr. Edgar Root, Concord, Michigan  
Mr. Paul Root, Concord, Michigan  
Mr. Carl Hakes, 11251 Golfe Rd. Hanover, Mi. (deceased)  
Mrs. Ralph (Catherine) Houghton, 6935 Monroe Road, Springport, MI 49284  
Mrs. A. D. (Louise) Cook, 4109 Williams Rd., Stockbridge, Michigan  
Mrs. John (Roberta) Ross, Box 145 Somer Set Center, Michigan  
Mr. Herbert Hakes, Bidwell St. Battle Creek, Mi. (deceased)  
Mr. Russell Hakes, Battle Creek, Michigan  
Mrs. Pat Sleeper, Bradenton, FL

Aprox. cost of the original book and this Edition- Copied $ 20.00

8 Please forward these to Ralph H. Houghton for inclusion in this document. Address is 1024 Hall Street; Albion, MI 49224. These may also be sent via email to rhoughton@albion.edu or by going to the Hakes Web Site and downloading a copy of the two forms in the DOCUMENTS section and mailing the information to the above address.
DESCENDENTS OF MARY RHODA HAKES

Third child of Horatio Gates Hakes
Son of Harry Hakes (24)

This section was submitted by Laurence T. Herman ltherman@comcast.net from Detroit, MI. Hopefully, we will be able to add to this line with pictures and additional information in the near future. This line is tied in to this genealogy at Harry Hakes (24) about whom, there is no further text from Dr. Hakes. The trail for these records will be found beginning in Auburn New York.

MARY RHODA HAKES b: 18 APR 1853 Woodstock, IL d: 20 DEC 1906 Woodstock, IL

  + Henry George HERMAN b: 24 OCT 1852 Chicago, IL d: 1920 Woodstock, IL
    o Married 1877 Woodstock, IL
      Mary Rhoda and Henry are buried in the Greenwood Cemetery north of Woodstock, IL
      Children of Mary Rhoda Hakes Herman 6, of Horatio Gates Hakes 5, of Harry 4, of Richard 3, of George 2, of Solomon 1 and Elizabeth

I. Earl Leslie HERMAN b: 12 July 1880 Woodstock, IL d: 29 Dec 1949, Woodstock, IL

  + Florence G. Grund b: 05 AUG 1885 Chicago IL d: 30 SEP 1980 St. Petersburg, FL
    • Married 21 JAN 1911 Chicago, IL

II. Raymond Elmer HERMAN b: 02 AUG 1883 Woodstock, IL d: 25 Sep 1958 Highland Park, IL

  + Carolyn Phelps WEAVER b: 07 NOV 1888 Chicago, IL d: 23 May 1963, Highland Park, IL
    o Married 28 AUG 1909 Chicago, IL
      Both Earl and Ray and their wives are buried in the Greenwood Cemetery north of Woodstock, IL
      Child of Earl Leslie HERMAN 7, son of Mary Rhoda Hakes Herman 6, of Horatio Gates Hakes 5, of Harry 4, of Richard 3, of George 2, of Solomon 1 and Elizabeth

I. Laurence T HERMAN b: 25 Feb 1913 Chicago, IL d: 05 Aug 1987 Southfield, MI

  + Florence Thomas DINGLE b: 30 Nov 1917 Chicago, IL d: 23 Apr 1977 St. Petersburg, FL
    o Married 28 Oct 1939 Evanston II
Laurence & Florence are buried in the Greenwood Cemetery north of Woodstock, IL
Children of Laurence HERMAN 8, Son of Earl Leslie HERMAN 7, son of Mary Rhoda Hakes Herman 6, of Horatio Gates Hakes 5, of Harry 4, of Richard 3, of George 2, of Solomon 1 and Elizabeth
I. Laurence True HERMAN b: 28 Sep 1940 Chicago, IL d:
   + Margaret Ann Loney b: 27 Sep 1944 Detroit, MI
     • Married 13 February 1971 Birmingham MI and reside in Bloomfield Hills, MI
II. Deborah Anne HERMAN b: 05 Oct 1942 Chicago, IL d:
   + David Leon Drury b: January 1940
     • Married 13 June 1964 Bloomfield Hills, MI and now reside in Vero Beach, FL
III. Florence Dingle HERMAN b: 30 Sep 1949 Evanston, IL d
   + Carey Richmond Miller, Jr. b: November 1949, Tampa, FL
     • Married June 1974, Treasure Island, FL and reside in Tampa, FL
IV. Katherine Thomas HERMAN b: 05 Aug 1956 Chicago, IL d:
   + James Mitchell b: 1956
     • Married December 1984 Tampa, FL and reside in Temple Terrace, FL
Children of Laurence True HERMAN 9, son of Laurence HERMAN 8, of Earl Leslie HERMAN 7, of Mary Rhoda Hakes Herman 6, of Horatio Gates Hakes 5, of Harry 4, of Richard 3, of George 2, of Solomon 1 and Elizabeth
I. Dana Elizabeth HERMAN b: 09 JUN 1974 Royal Oak, MI now resides in Chicago IL
II. Lindsay Thomas HERMAN b: 22 January 1977 Royal Oak, MI now resides in Raleigh, NC
III. Laurence True HERMAN III b: 21 FEB 1987 Southfield, MI

Children of Raymond Elmer HERMAN 7, son of Mary Rhoda Hakes Herman 6, of Horatio Gates Hakes 5, of Harry 4, of Richard 3, of George 2, of Solomon 1 and Elizabeth
I. Grant HERMAN, b 11 FEB 1913 Chicago IL
II. Randolph HERMAN b: 16 SEP 1914 Chicago IL, d: 26 Jan 1993 San Diego CA. Randolph is buried in the Greenwood Cemetery north of Woodstock, IL

178
III. Hamilton H. HERMAN b: 15 JAN 1916 Chicago IL

L. T. Herman  ltherman@comcast.net

Howell Herman  herman@essex1.com
apprendix a – personal citations rhh copy

you will have to study
this book thoroughly and
i think you will find
lot of interesting things
in it but it will take some

vice

grandmatts abe
i think you should
treasure the things your
talks have made for
you & i think they are so

nice.
Merry Christmas
From
Mom and Dad
1954

Grandma had her first plane trip Dec. 9th from Detroit, Mich. to Ft. Lauderdale, Fla., at age 93 years to spend the winter at 305 W. & 98th St. N.

Boca Raton, Fla. 33432
APPENDIX B – INDEX TO OTHER SURNAMES

A
Abbott ................................................. 39
Abell.............................................. 64, 88
Adams .... 29, 40, 66, 84, 91, 92, 93, 104,
108, 112, 119, 121, 165
Adkins ............................................. 107
Ailport ................................................ 95
Aldrich .............................................. 139
Aldridge .............................................. 37
Alexander .................. 34, 41, 67, 85, 168
Alvord ............................................... 135
Amer ................................................. 140
Amos............... 30, 32, 38, 48, 49, 53, 54
Andrews .............................................. 35
Armes................................................ 101
Austin.............................................. 103
Avery ................................................. 144

B
Babcock............................. 28, 31, 34, 86
Bailey .................................. 82, 113, 115
Baker............................................. 31, 94
Balcom ................................................ 50
Baldwin............................................. 32, 33, 56
Ball................................................ 34, 95
Baltwood............................................. 15
Barber............................................. 120
Bard.............................................. 30, 31, 35
Barker............................................. 92
Barnett ............................................. 41, 96
Bartlett............................................. 98
Barton............................................. 38
Bates............................................. 95
Bebee............................................. 67, 134
Belt................................................ 115
Bennett ..................... 45, 60, 62, 92, 95
Bickford........................................... 39
Billings.... 15, 17, 26, 27, 31, 38, 45, 46,
152
Bixby.............................................. 137
Blackman........................................ 40, 41
Blair.............................................. 114
Blanchard............................................ 95
Boggs .............................................. 115

Bonner............................................. 71
Bowker............................................. 70, 76
Breck ............................................. 110
Bradt................................................ 36
Brambley............................................ 83
Breck ............................................. 28, 29
Breed ............................................. 82
Brewster ........................................... 91
Briggs ............................................. 66, 72, 111
Brimmer ........................................... 107
Briningstool....................................... 143
Brock ............................................. 133
Brookner ........................................... 117
Brown. 27, 29, 33, 36, 42, 48, 67, 72, 83,
89, 90
Buel ............................................. 92, 133
Bump............................................. 107
Burke ............................................ 93, 110
Burdick ........................................... 21, 150
Burlingame.................................... 67, 73
Burnes ............................................. 75
Bush .............................................. 136
Butes ............................................. 99
Button............................................. 98
Butts ............................................. 114

C
Campbell31, 78, 117, 121, 135, 138, 140
Card............................................. 84, 85, 94
Cardwell............................................ 96
Carr ............................................. 55, 62
Carson ............................................. 114
Cartwright ........................................ 133
Catlin............................................. 95
Chamberlain.................................... 131, 138
Chandler......................................... 61
Chapel ........................................... 140
Chapman............ 16, 83, 90, 107, 109
Charlesworth.................................... 76
Cheeney......................................... 89
Church15, 28, 29, 34, 55, 62, 82, 85, 156
Clark. 22, 40, 72, 83, 85, 89, 94, 97, 102,
103, 108, 120
Clegg.............................................. 113, 114
Cobb.................................................. 102
Coffin.............................................. 68
Colman............................................. 115
Comstock................................. 17, 26, 64
Conrad............................................ 101
Cook................................................ 78, 138, 169, 172
Coomer........................................... 86
Cope................................................ 70
Corbin............................................ 33
Corneau................................. 47
Corwin........................................... 134
Cowley............................................ 56
Coy.................................................. 27
Crampton................................. 47
Crane............................................. 41
Crim............................................... 140
Crosby............................... 129, 130, 134
Curtis.......................................... 77, 145

D
Dana. 56, 61, 63, 99, 114, 115, 116, 124, 135
Dapp................................................ 43
Darling................................. 27, 36, 152
Davidson.................................. 94
Davis................. 37, 107, 108, 130, 150
Dayton........................................ 55, 62
DeBell........................................... 39
Decker.......................................... 85, 120
Deems........................................... 99
Demon......................................... 93
Dennis................................. 60, 107, 140, 166, 167
Dibble.......................................... 136
Dobert........................................... 119
Doolittle................................. 91
Doran............................................. 33
Dorrance................................. 31, 35
Douglass.................................... 136
Downing................................. 127
Drake.......................................... 136
Dunham....................................... 101

E
Eastwood........................................ 68
Eaton......................... 32, 39, 136, 137, 143
Edgerton...................................... 116
Edwards................................. 33, 92
Edwards................................. 136, 142, 147
Eldred................................. 41, 67
Eldridge................................. 48
Evans........................................... 116
Eymer......................................... 86, 87

F
Fabun............................................ 72
Fairchild................................. 40
Fairman..................................... 136
Fanning................................... 33
Fares........................................... 35, 44
Farnsworth.............................. 120
Favorite................................. 137
Fell............................................. 75
Fenton........................................... 40
Ferris.......................................... 64, 114
Fessenden.............................. 136
Finch......................................... 137
Fink............................................. 117
Fish.............................................. 28
Ford............................................. 55, 70, 76, 94
Fox.............................................. 69
Freer........................................... 42
Frink........................................... 43
Frye............................................. 34
Fuller......................................... 55, 90

G
Gardner................................. 30, 34, 86, 90
Geer........................................... 30, 88
Getman................................. 139
Gillett....................................... 96
Goodell................................. 96
Goodridge............................... 96
Gordon...................................... 97
Graves....................................... 98
Green................................. 40, 90, 154, 155
Grenell............................... 84
Griffin....................................... 86
Grove.......................................... 98

H
Hach............................................. 23
Haecks........................................ 23
Hake ............................ 16, 20, 21, 24, 26
Haker ................................................... 16
Hakese ................................................. 23
Halbert .............................. 42, 50
Hall 98, 99, 113, 114, 115, 116, 123, 124, 172
Hallenbach ............................... 84
Hallett .......................... 43
Hamilton .......................... 36, 37, 50, 68, 100
Hamlin ................................................. 45
Hammond ............................................. 137
Hancock .......................... 29, 55, 66, 68, 70, 72
Hand ........................................ 57, 84, 97
Harens ................................................. 33
Harris ...................................................... 46, 61, 68
Harvey ........................ 40, 93, 101, 104, 135, 139, 140, 145, 147
Hatch ................................................... 39
Hawkes ........................................ 16, 19, 23
Hawks ............................................. 16, 19
Hayden ............................................. 16
Hebbard ........................................... 73
Hess .................................................... 138
Hewes ............................................... 43
Hewitt ............................................. 28, 29, 117
Higley ................................................. 90
Hill ........................................ 36, 86, 93
Hinman ............................................. 28
Hinson ............................................. 107
Hiscox ............................................. 85
Hitchcock ........................................... 33
Holcomb .................... 66, 67, 74, 140
Holmes ........................................ 30, 31, 70, 75
Hosmer ........................................ 36
Hough ............................................. 47
Hovey ............................................. 86, 91
Howard 28, 33, 44, 89, 90, 161, 165, 166, 167, 168
Howe ............................................. 75, 99
Hoxey ............................................. 23
Hoxie ............................................. 24
Hubbard ........................................... 80, 143
Hull ............................................. 94
Hurst ............................................. 44
Hutchens ........................................... 136
Hutton ............................................. 16, 23
Huyck .................................................. 44
Hyde ............................................ 31, 35
I
Ingram ............................................ 39
Irlam ............................................. 145
Irwin ............................................. 93
Ives ............................................. 74
J
Jacobs .............................................. 71
Jany ............................................. 74
Jenkins ............................................ 16, 24
Jenny ............................................. 38, 70
Johnson .......................................... 75, 136
Jolley ............................................. 35
Jones ........................................ 27, 37, 38, 48, 49, 83, 84, 85, 88, 99, 125, 139, 149, 151, 154
Judd ............................................. 15, 61
Justus ........................................... 33, 88, 103
K
Keach ............................................. 36
Keech .............................................. 114
Kellogg ........................................ 70, 75, 79
Kennedy ........................................... 137
Kenyon ........................................... 83, 88, 99
Kilts ............................................. 139
Kimball ........................................... 43, 73
King .................................................. 21, 98, 150
Knowlton ........................................... 86, 137
Kohl ............................................... 49
Kulp ............................................. 15, 56, 62
L
Ladieu ............................................. 91
Lake 61, 71, 113, 119, 120, 126, 137, 170
Lamb ............................................. 77
Lape ............................................. 61, 63
Larabee ............................................. 106
Laupau ............................................. 35
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Lawrence</td>
<td>97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leavitt</td>
<td>76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lee</td>
<td>80, 109, 164, 166, 167, 169, 171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leeds</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lenox</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lewis</td>
<td>55, 83, 85, 88, 89, 110, 141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lines</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lockwood</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luckey</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lyon</td>
<td>70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Norton</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Niles</td>
<td>67, 73, 83, 89, 102, 103, 109, 122, 123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Noyes</td>
<td>15, 26</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**O**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Odell</td>
<td>90, 94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oliver</td>
<td>33, 71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Onderkirk</td>
<td>88</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Orcutt</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Osborn</td>
<td>55, 133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oviatt</td>
<td>87</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**P**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Packer</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palmer</td>
<td>31, 166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Park</td>
<td>33, 47, 155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parks</td>
<td>102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peabody</td>
<td>88</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peck</td>
<td>73, 165, 172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peckham</td>
<td>84, 85, 87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Perkins</td>
<td>47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pettebone</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phelps</td>
<td>71, 116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phillips</td>
<td>71, 85, 108, 136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philly</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pickell</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pidge</td>
<td>102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pierce</td>
<td>31, 95, 114, 130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Planche</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Platt</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poomens</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Port</td>
<td>48, 55, 129, 130, 155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potter</td>
<td>84, 113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Powell</td>
<td>66, 101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Powers</td>
<td>45, 68, 86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pryor</td>
<td>70, 75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Purrine</td>
<td>70</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**R**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Rake</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Randall</td>
<td>38, 41, 93, 96, 169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rankin</td>
<td>113, 139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rathburn</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reaves</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reaves</td>
<td>15, 16, 27, 69, 82, 98, 156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reed</td>
<td>98, 137</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

185
Remington........................................... 97
Reynolds ........................... 83, 89, 90, 91
Rice ......................................... 45, 55, 62
Richards .............................................. 43
Ridge .................................................. 116
Robbings ............................................. 35
Roberts .............................................. 134
Robinson ................................. 35, 55, 89
Rogers ............................... 34, 43, 86, 93
Rome ........................................... 84, 114
Rorick................................................ 108
Ru ..................................... 66, 76, 96
S
Safford......................................... 33, 103
Sage ..................................................... 43
Sanders ........................................ 78
Saunders ......................................... 98, 99
Saussman............................................. 64
Savage .................................................. 15, 23
Scott ............................................. 61, 89, 131, 168
Scriven ........................................ 106
Seeley ............................................ 108
Seward ........................................ 56, 145
Shaw .................................................. 85, 97
Sheldon ........................................... 16, 97
Shores ............................................. 100
Short ............................................. 30
Simpkins ........................................... 66
Simpson ........................................... 114
Sisson .................................................. 75
Skinner .............................................. 53
Slingerland ........................................ 44
Southward ........................................ 33
Spencer ........................................... 83, 87, 167
Springer ........................................ 83, 119
Springstead ........................................ 97
Stacy ............................................... 41
Starkweather .................................. 30, 31
Steere ............................................. 27
Stephens .................. 34, 42, 70, 149, 156
Stephenson ....................................... 70
Stevens ........................................ 70, 75
Stewart .......................................... 30, 137
Stillman ........................................... 87
Stone ........................................... 28, 92, 107
Stover ........................................... 92
Stratton ........................................... 45
Styles ............................................. 135
Sullivan ................................... 121, 137, 143
Swan ............................................. 93
Sweet ........................................ 88, 152
Sweetser ........................................... 36
Swift ........................................... 115
Sykes ........................................... 145
T
Taber ........................................... 96
Taft .............................................. 77
Taylor ........................................... 41
Teeter ....................................... 107, 119
Tennant ........................................ 92
Thompson ................................... 41, 71, 140, 169
Tilley ............................................ 90, 101, 102, 103
Topham ........................................ 27, 82
Treat ........................................... 43, 154
Trumbull ........................................ 37, 47, 48
V
Van Antwerp .................................... 67
VanSlyke ........................................... 139
Vickery ............................................ 66, 70, 76
Vosburg ........................................... 40
W
Wadsworth .................................... 42
Waite .......................................... 66, 83, 94, 101
Walker ........................................... 36, 95
Ward ........................................ 114, 143, 164
Warren .. 45, 74, 86, 90, 95, 97, 101, 107, 109
Washington ... 29, 38, 66, 72, 73, 74, 75, 77, 127, 128, 129, 140, 161
Wayland ........................................... 55
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Pages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Weatherson</td>
<td>49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Webster</td>
<td>37, 47, 67, 78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wedon</td>
<td>82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Welch</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wells</td>
<td>83, 94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wesley</td>
<td>88, 139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>West</td>
<td>31, 37, 47, 67, 70, 75, 90, 95, 98, 99, 100, 113, 114, 115, 123, 124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Westcott</td>
<td>28, 29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wheeler</td>
<td>17, 30, 31, 36, 37, 40, 46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whittemore</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wight</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilcox</td>
<td>42, 101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Williams</td>
<td>34, 37, 38, 40, 47, 127, 135, 172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willis</td>
<td>72, 142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willmarth</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilson</td>
<td>87, 165, 169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winn</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wire</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wood</td>
<td>38, 167</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woodward</td>
<td>30, 34, 43, 58, 138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wright</td>
<td>57, 58, 59, 134, 135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Y</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Young</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Younge</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
APPENDIX C – INDEX TO CHRISTIAN NAMES

On hold until procedure for multiple indexes for MS Word is determined. Will enter and place as soon as the method is clear. RHH
APPENDIX D – A WILD WEST STORY

The following document was a transcription from a handwritten account of Charles Dennison Hakes, sent to me by Jane Hurley.

Dear Ralph:

While I continue to research and add to my Hakes family tree, I have come by a copy of a "story" of the old west, written by Charles Dennison Hakes, my gggrandfather. It has been a popular topic in my mother's family for years. I have typed it up on my computer and wonder if you are interested in having a copy. He talks a lot about his sister Mary, his playmate and family in Kansas and Oklahoma. I would be happy to forward it to you if you like.

Jane Hurley

Life as lived by one Family in the Indian Territory from 1873, a period of outlaw Indian out breaks, horse stealing, cattle drives, heavy rains and far from medical aid and civilized society. A real Pioneer life that can never be lived again in the United States of America.

The Memories of one of that family:

C.D. Hakes

The spring of 1873 we was living in the Indian Territory now the State of Oklahoma, twenty five miels sound of the border line of Kansas on a creak named Pond Creek on the Stage Trail and cattel trail known as the Chisom Trail. My age not quite seven. My sister Marey, two years older. My pearsints was running a ranch had a few cattel and horses, a stoar, post office and a jenearl stoping place or travern about 150 miels from Witchita Kansas the end of the Santifee Rail Road. It was you mite say a grait high way through the Territora. It was a wild Ruff and dangerous contrrey to live in at the time Looking back now Some 60 years or more I often meditate and wonder how mother induerd a life witch as that was. Isolated from the sosioety of women only ocasinely a lady or tow pasing by on the stage, milestory offercers, wifes going to Fort Sill or some other Fort. Very seldom a women would stop moar than a few minuets. The worrey us children caused her must of bin something awful. But as for Marey and I how helthey and happy we was. We had thrived and lived up to the present. And the wild life just suted us to a tee iff danger caut up with us whitch it did many times we would tell each other I wasent a fraid was you. And forgit it and as a ruel kept our adventuers and mishaps to our selves some times we would
tell dad for it seams dad trusted to our darding angel or luck to look after us. And he was easy to handle but mother was altogether different. And decived her many times. But there was ont time a man and his wife camped two or three weeks down the creak mother and this lady became grate friends. So the avning befoar they ws to move on mother sent Marey and I with a mesigue miviteing them to stop as they past by and have dinner with us. It was a miel or moar we played, gathered flours and paid know attenshon to the time so it was sun down when we delivered the emsiges. So in going back we did not follow the road as it made a bend and we could save half the distance. We had forgotten there had bin a pariarey fier and we would have to cros the burn. We had puled our out shoes that morning the first time that spring and our feet was very tener. ther was know parth or trail we was beginning to git a fraid of he dark and was in a hurry and was running. Marey was in the lead. But when she run a few steps on them burnt gras stubs she says OK Charley to have stuck a nail in both feet and they ar black all ready. What will we do I can't go any further. The Indians will git us suer or my feet oh why did our poney have to git lost and make us walk so the Indians can catch us. And she sit town and would not move. Crying they Indians will get us sure. Now a few days befoar this one of the stage drivers stepted on a thin board that had a hail in it and the nail penertrated one of his feet and it sweld and got black and blue and real bad there was know docters closes than Witchata so mother don the best she could in giving first ade and Marey was standing by and seen how blue nad sweld the foot was. So when she stepped on them burnt gras stubs she was sure she has stepedon nails for her feet was black and panful. I says Marey quite crying the Indians hasent got us yet come on we a all most to the road. Lets craul on our hand and kneas so I got a little farther but it ws so slow and painful Marey gave up in tierley. So I tride to carieary her and succeeded in giting her to some Bufflow wollows and alkily ground whitch put us on the road. Marey jumped up and says I see the lite in the kitchen Charley I am hungre ant you. So we run got home it was first good dark and supper was on the table mother says wheas how you children bin so long I thought I told you to come rite back when you delivered my mesige what is the matter with your geet go and wash tem befor you git a bite of supper. We went out to the well and Marey says Charley now we cant go with dad and Jim to camp on wild hors creak nomorron we will have to wsh our feet all day then maby we wont have them clean, and it ws well we did not go for it commenced to rain the next day about noon and say it just pored down raind all night the creaks got
out of theas banks and when father and Jim came back they next day they was a fraid to swin Pond Creak at the stage crossing on thear horses so came on the crak to whear Osage Creak emties in the Pond creek they swam thear horses a cros it and there is a nice V shaped valley and there they took of thear saddles and staked theas horses intending to come back after them late that evening as it was not moar than a half miel to the ranch and the creak would run down in two or three ours. So they came rite opise corrial puled off theas clothes tide them on to of teas heads and swam a cros and in two or three ours it commenced to rain again and belive me it raned nearly all night. But by the midel of the afternoon dad sent Jim and an other an after the horses and when they got to the valley they found there had bin six feet of watter had bin there they horses was droundid theas saddles was gon. They had tide the ends to the picket ropes to mosquiot rods instead of driving stakes that the horses mite of worked lose and got out of the watter. But those gutes held them rite there, and the next day it comenst to rain a gain and rained hard for fore or five days and nights except for short perierieds now and then the Salt Fork River is a bout five miels south of Pond Creak mostley low sandy land. Pond Creak and Salt Fork was on river for several days just a few sand hills sticking up between them our dining rome floor ws just under watter the stage drivers made them a raft to come to thear meals on and what fun Marey and I ha playing in the watter with mothers wsh tub and a big box dad gave us and helped us fix them on some boardes so they would flote, how a person lokin over that countrey would not think it eer was or could be under watter, if to remember rite when that country was opened for settlement the county seat of grand county. Was laketed clost to the old ranch and quite a town sprang up and in three or foer yers there was an other flood then they moved south of Salt fork river a few miels hamed it Pond Creak. There they cort hous and reckerd burnt up. They then moved to Medford and it is now the county seat of Grant county Oklahoma a bout fifteen miels north east of the old ranch. Well I may not be a good histrey rites so I will git back to every day famley life in the windernas as I have said befoar we lived on the old Chisome cattel taril and for meny years grate herds of cattel past by enrout to market at the end of Steal or to ranch in Kansas at some other point. My sister was grate at houskeeping and there was a nice place in a drwo or depreashen in the ground up and out from the creak a bout a quarter of a miel from the house. There we had made us a nice dogout house in this draw. We had a fier place a chimley a good ruff and it was a real
houe. We was there one day it was clowdy and cool we had a fier. Marey was making coffee I was rosting some beef ribs over the fier. Mother had gave us the bread meas and coffee and dad gave us a can of peaches out of the stoar and we was sure two happy kids. But a bout that time we herd some thing out side I our little dog jip ran out to see what was goingon. There was a big herd of cattel that had bin tund off the trail for watter and to suppose some of them had sentied our smoke from the fier and three or four big long horned stears had come to investagate, so when I and the dog run up on the bank they run back and the dog run after them Marey herd them balling She came out and when she saw them wild cattel she run for home and cald me to come, but I wanted to go back in the dugout and I yeld to her but I could not make her hear so I run to catch up with her but I could not catch up with her a bout half way between our dugout and the house there was a big cattel carial so when the dog seen us going for home he got in a hurrey to go too. So hear he comes Now them few stears we run back excited the intier herd and there was a bout 2000 of them so here they come theas long horns a runnin together in a grate cloud of dust after the dog. The dog after me and I was beginning to git excited too and how I did run. But I could not gain any on Marey. But the dog and cattel was sure gaining on me. Marey had got to the carrial clibed the fence got down run a cross clibed the other side and was sitting on top calling for me to hurry up. I crawled through a crack in the fence just as the dog and lead cattel rushed by. And a bout that time the boss of the head come from the stoer seen the cattel was running afte the dog he run a hed of the cattel. Shot his sixshooter forr or five times and turned them back and drove them up the creak he did not see Marey and I we had hid in the old wagon box. The dog run on to the house crawld under the bed scaired all most to deth and we cold Hadley git him out for two or three days. After the excitement was over Marey says Charley I new I would beat you running some time. You can beat me running in a race but belive me iff I have something to run from you cant keep in site of me. I wasent scaired tho was you. It was sure fun. Only I was a fraid jim could not keep from gitting run over. Aint it funney he can out run them grate big stears but cant catch a little wee rabbit. Well I said if you wasend scaired what did you run for, I cald you we could went back in the dugout and the cattel would not bothera us. I am hungrrey Lets go and git jip and go back our meat will be burnt up, Marey says no off we go to the house mother wont let us com back to day and besides the cattel mite come back and kill jip next time, that so I said come on lets go and eat our dinner,
but when we got there we found the cattle had run over our house caved in
th ruff and distroied evry thing Marey says Charley do yo know that if I
had not run like I did we mite of bin hurt for I do belive have of that herd
fell rite in our house and you know if we git hurt mother keeps us in the
house for a week and rember she said we could go with Jim horse hunting
tomorrow maby we will find Puss then we can go and hunt plumbs Jim said
they will soon be ripe, I says lets go home I am hungrey for we had bin gon
since breakfast and was now a bout three oclok. Marey I said maby we had
better not say any thing a bout the cattle running over our house it wasent
nothing any how, sure she says we will make another one rite a way then know
one will be the wiser, but when we got home mother says well Marey did you
and Charley have a good time in your clay house, yes but I am hungrey
mother says iff you eat all that I gave you for your dinner you can wate until
super I have got no time to wate on you and Charley you have bin gon all day
doing nothing but play and I have moar work then fore women out to do iff
to just had to watch you and see whear you go and what you do it mite be I
would put a stop to o being such a tom boy. My sister Jane cam in the says
what is the mater with jip he came home and run under the bed like he was
scaird to deth how did it happen he camehome befoar you did. I looked out
the window a but that time and I says oh look Marey they is pitching horse
shoes and out we went. Now pitching hose shoes was a grate gaim with the
men they would choses up sides two to fore to the side using side losing side
would have to apy for the lunch calaforna peaches grapes as what ever they
wanted out of the stoer and if Marey and I was there we was all was invited
to helpour selves and that was one time we was rite there and got our
delayed dinner. When father cam to the house he says Marey was you and
Charley up to your dugout today Marey says yes. Did you see any cattle
there on the creak Jim said he seen cattle tracks the other side of the
carrial I says it was cold and we stayed in the dugout until just befoar we
come home. Dad says I thought maby that big herd of cattle turned down
the creak instead of up the creak for watter. We don't want them eating
our horse range so we went to bed to dram of the fun we will have hunting
horses with Jim on the morrow. So that morning Jim says well Charley as
you and Marey going with me hors hunting I says sure did said we could take
his saddle and Marey can have it and I will ride bear back. Jim says oh I see
you each want a horse do you think you can manigue one by yourselves eaven a
bronkoI says sure I could if I had a saddle. Mother says Jim you git them
old white dolley and if they don't want to both ride her they can stay at
home and I will git him a bronco. Marey will ride in the saddle and he will ride behind her, now that is settled. So Jim went to round up the horses and by nine o'clock we was on our way. Old Dolley was a dany saddle horse she could pace as fast as an ordnery one could gallop if you could make her go and just as easy as sitting in a rocking chair. Well I had a good quirt Marey triided to fastern a spur on one of her heals but finley lost it but old doley had not bin doing any thing for a whiel so we got a long fine. Jim says we will go over to Salt Fork whear them Indians was campted they moved erly in the spring and I think we will find our horses rite there closet to them springs you look out for plums when we git in the sand hills I will show you whear there is a patch of them big blue sweat plums mabey they ar getting ripe I was there the other day an I found a few ripe ones the best plums I even eat. But it is to far for you to come out hear by your selfes it is all of foer miels. Marey says if we find our poney and them Indians has gon we will come hear evry day that aint far. Jimsays iff that is the way you look at it to guess I wont show you were they plumes is. I says on Jim come on and take us there we can come early day and git back and they wont no one know evything about it they don't eavon ask us how far we go. Jim says no I cant show you wheas them plums is you mite git lost. Marey says oh wate Jim I have found one. Jim says well I will bedogon if hear aint a lot of them just like them I was telling a bout no sir this aint my plum patch you found this one. The ar sure good ant they maby we had better not eat to meny and go. We will find some moar likely so we went on to shears we expected to find the horses but they was not there so we went down Salt Fork for a wase. We found lots of good places for horses. But know horses so a bout noon Jim says I don't think they ar over this way they must be down Pond Creak so we had bitter be going home. We will go by that Indian Grave as you have no bin there and see how the old fellow is gitting a long. Marey says I don't want to see eny Indian grave I am a fraid of Indians even dead Indians I herd old uncle Peat tell dad that he had lived with and a round the Indians for ovr thrtey years and he was sure all the good Indians dide befoar eny white people ever come to this country so that Indian has not bin head long enough to be a good Indian so I don't want to see his grave we had better hunt another plum patch and go home for I am gitting hungrie so home we went, mother seen us ride in to the yard and she had a good dinner ridey for us when we went to the house and says did you find the horses Marey says we found a big plum patch and got all the ripe plums we could eat They ar just beginning to git ripe there will be lots of them soon but Jim says it is a
bout foer, oh no I don't think we found eny horses did we Jim I was so glad to find this big plum pach so close to home I forgot a bout the horses. Charley and I can ride Pull and git plums evry day when we find her and git back every day befoar dinner. Well mother says I think the Indians has got your poney but iff they haven't and you find her and you ride moar than a miel from the rach hunting plums and I find it out it wont be very good for you I will keep you rite hear in the house ontill the plums ar all gon. Don't you know the Indians would rather steal you and Charley than all the horses in the contrey.

The stage stops hear to relay the muels and git dinner a half aour, it caires from one to foer pasengers nearly every day. This time there was foer men it seamed that two of them was feeling thear Likes they got out of the stage (the saying is) on the ____ they was very quarlsome and they came in to dinner one on each side of the table a long narrow old fastend well suplyed with vendils in big dishes in the senter of the table and each person helped thear selfs, when they all got seated and there was a bout then of them one of theas two men said something to the other one they he did not like he rushe his chair back got up took hold of the chairs back with one hand swung it up and over the table and landed it on the head of the other man braking out one of the chair rounds causing it to hang on the mans neck, but in doing so he got out of balance and to jeep from falling he put his left hand on the table and in so doing he submerged his hand in a big dish of navy beans that had just come off the hot stove. Oh what a mess they made of that table and dishes. Mother and sister Jane run out to the kitchen the cook came in from the kitchen Marey and I was at our usual place on the sair landing whear we could see and was out of danger. The cook and Jim soon cleard thing up. Three of the passengers hd to go with out thear dinner for the stage could not be delayed, the man ith the scalded hadn did not go on till the next day he seamed to be a nice man well drested good manners and he gave mother fifty dollars and said he ws sorrey he was the caus of sutch an outrages seen, and damege to her dishes. The next we went with dad to the cattel camp to see how they was gitting a long and on our way back home we found horses that had bin gon for 2 or 3 months. They was slick and fat and as wild as dears belive me we had a grand chase to git them in the carrial old white dolly as I said befoar was a lazy old critter. But when that bunch of horses raised thear heads and seen us coming a way they went and ofcorse in the rong drchon Marey was in the saddle and had to bridel rains but she could not hold or guide Dolley she was so excited she paid know.
attention to Marey's guiding hand so rite in behind that bunch of horses we went and believe me old Dolley could run. Dad was not rideing a fast horse so we run a way form him, comther compeld Marey to wear the old stiel son of Bonnet or at least she thought she did but as a ruel Marey tide the strings under her chin and was the Bonnet hanging with us she had it on her head properly. So in our sun the win was so stong the Bonnet completely blinded her we both was excited and was afried we would fall off. But we hung on Marey to the saddle horn and me to Marey. But afte a little whiel we got ust to a fast life. Marey lett go with on hand the saddle horn and got her Bonet untied and way it went. I had all ready droped the quirt and zI let go my hold on Marey and starched my armes one of each sid of her and we both got hold of the bridel rains and as Doley had begin to think a sloer gate ws moar to her likeing we puled her down to a pace, dad had manigued to make some cutoff and turned the horses forwards hoem and the five miel run had taken the wild spiert out of them so we carriald them easy enough. When we got to the house mother asked Marey what she had don with her bonnet. Just look at your face sun burnt as brown as an Indian I just finished making you a biger one that will shade your face and I am going to see that you keep it on when you ar out doers and listen to me I am getting tieard seeing you ride a strice like a boy if your faather wants you to go with him running wild horses he will git you a side saddle so you can ride like a lady ad winked one eye at us and said just hold on mother Marey and Charley is just as good as one of the men when it comes to riding a horse, Marey says that is rite ma. We kept rite cloce behind them horses for three or foer miels which dad had to cut a cros country to eaven keep in site of them. And iff we had not got them today the Indians mite of got the tomorrow.

(Different handwriting)

Father and Jim had to go to camp to see to branding calfes and for the next few days we had know one to help us out wit mother so had to stay close to the house. Marey broke a few dishes and as I was caring in stove wood Jip the little dog got me by the seat of my pance and toar them compelty off of me. I droped the wood on one of my big toes, all though that was 55 years ago or moar, whin I pull off my shoes and my eyes view that toe, the little dog jip and an arm full of wood popes into my memery now.
In the work the lonelines form other wimen, soisety, the sorey I and Marey coused her how my mother induered and lived tht life is hard to understand now.

Father and Jim came back and at the super table had Jim for him to go in the morning over on Salt Fort to a cow ___ there and tell them that thear suplyes hd come from the end of the rail rode and they could come and get them. When father went to the storer Marey and I sliped out and went with him to form a plan to go with Jim so when dad got the lamp lithe says to me what have you dun to your foot I tide up like that I told how jip got my pance and I droped the wood on my foot. Marey told bout broking the dishes and how mother skolder her us. Well he says what ar we going to doo about it, I know what I had out to doo Charley my boy. I aut to get my tomboy the supley wagons tarts back to Witchata day after tomorrow I think I will send for that sadel that wil fix you all rite now in order to give your mother a little pease of mind you can take my saddle and our poney. Pull and so with Jim tomorrow over to Salt Fork tht is a good long ride for you but you will make it all rite and all the trouble you will be to your mother. When you get back will be, to put you to bed. Is we was going back to the house Marey says how ante he some dad, how did you know with it being tolde we wanted to go with Jim, I till you Charley myby I better break some moor dishes and you can mash the other toe, then we can go any where we wanted, so the next day is camped on the other side of pond Crick, Marey and I ar working one time planning how we can talk dad to take us down to the ford to see them cross the crick tomorrow. So after brickfast we followed dad ove to the store and he says well boys I don’t be it will rain today, so you Marey says is it going to be a nice day and we want to go days says Tom my lady you just waite until I get dun talking then you can make your little speech if you having to make I know Charley wont as I was going to say there wont be mutch business hear at the stoar today Jim can look after it, when Larfety’s went north some of his teamsters was hear picken horse shoes and they forgot to pay me for 3 cans of calaforney peaches, 2 pounds of ginger snaps and some cigars $10.75. I think I had better go down to the ford and collect that bill. Now Marey if you had not lost that rabbets foot you mite talk your mother to let you and Charley go with me but you lost your charm so there is no use bothering her about it, so I will be going. Idoce boys. And as father started to get up Marey put her arm around his nick took a good hold o this long whiskers and says you good old dad you know I never had iny rabbit charmer, you know I ask Mother she
would say no, you know if we go with you saying nothing to her it will be all rite, so there, that is my little speech. At that time Jim came to the stor leding dads horse and our pony both sadeld. I run out jerked the bridel ranes out of Jims hand telling him he could not ride our horse, nor any one else. Jim says hold on cowboy you Mother told me on a count of it raining you and your sister had stade in the house and helped her with her work. She was going to let you go with your father, he was going down pond Creek. She didn't know wat for so I brought your pony, you wasn't menn to walk was you.

When we arrived at the foard they had all redy had rosted 4 of the 10 teams, and as the ground soaken with rain and the crick was running about 3 feet of wtter them heavy wagons had sure made an mud hole the bank of the crick was rather steap so the road was made angen down the bank and rather narrow so the 5th wagon coming down the wheals over it went the wagon dident go in the creak, but the most of the flour it was loded with rold into the creak 50 and 100 pound sacks and 300 poound bariels it looked like there was a car lode of it, what a mees. What cursing and hollowing the teamsters had know cloths on but overalls and mud, what a site. But there 20 or 25 big strong men there and it didn't take them long to carey that flourout, pile it upon the opoest bank, get chanes atched to the wagon uprite 4 yoke to snake it across the creak lode it up and was redey to take the next one. In crossing back some of the unhitched cattle trying to find clear water to drink got two far down the creak in to deep water where there was some drift logs had loged and got tanged up in the chanes got down under the logs and the poor best drownned. The sixth team puld down the hill all rie and stoped the wagons in the creak. Remember there is 6 or 8 yoke of cattle and 2 wagon to the team. So ni dolling up the owon there is 12 or 16 yoke, a good long string of them the teamsters Bull Wackers comenly cald used a ship with a lash from 15 to 25 feet long a 12 or 14 inch handle and to all one of them old timers use that whip beats the present day mover show.

I suppose it takes a loud voice strong langue and those whips to make oxen pull, any how I have never seen since that day herd sutch profane words uttered and the creak of 5 or 6 of them ships is equal to the ror of that many canons, just befor they got the wagons on level ground one of the teamsters wherled his whip once around his head and whack the small end landed in the middle of another teamster. Back wether it was dun accdently or not I don't know, and as a suel them day difficulpts and quarls was steeled with the six gun, but theas men throed down this whips and went together
bear handed and how they did brues upon one another, blud and mud there
was, all over them. Oh wat a site Marey say dad lets go home, I never will
cros another creak as long as I live! We got home for diner. Mother says
where did you do this morning. Marey ws slow to answer so I says, why you
told Jim we could go with dad and so we did Mother say that is rite but it
dosent ancer my questions, where did you go. Marey says we went down pony
creak Mother I can see yes don’t want to tell me, but I know whear you went
and she turned to Father and says. Den ant you ashamed of our self takeing
those children down these too see those bestlely proceedings. I herd the
noies and I asked Jim if he thought he soldgers and Indians was fiting, I
never heard sutch holoring and shuting and he says oh no Larfetys frate
trains is crossing Pond Creak that is what we hear, I new rite then whear you
had gon. We may have to live in this God forsaken and Indian infested
country but we don’t have to impes on those yong mindesany sutch senrey
ans I know they saw this morning. Dad says Mother you are rite, when I
come to think about it, I should not took Charley and Marey along fir it
shover was a toff place. But we must remember that this county is not
governed by a Sunday School teacher, now Salt fork river and Pond Creak as
I have said befor is about 5 miels apart hear running parrlel south east, if I
remember rite a bout 15 or 20 mels to whear Pond Creak runs in to Salt Fork
and between then in summer there was good grass, lots of dear, wild turkes,
plums and in the river fish, so the cown Indians from thear resveation. Est,
travel and camps mour of les up and down the river all summer. The caw
Indians at that time was the most honest and sevelized Indians there was
around there. So after diner as we had not turned Puss loose Marey says
letts go over to our Big Plum patch. I said I don’t know Marey, Mother is
ofel mad at us and dad to and it is meels to them big blue plums but I would
like to get some of them befoar they are all gon . Marey says come on it is
only 4 miels and we can ride fast and get back befor anyone knows it, so
away we went 2 little kids out in the wilderness to eat plums, we wasn’t long
___ there we just got on Pus and drped the bridle sams as usual. The grass
and bushes was high and the plums so thick and ripe we just sit down and
forgot everything but plums how long it was I don’t know, probly an hour
befoar I got upon my feet and oh my, Puss was gon and rite there with in 150
yards was Indians coming towards us, I says oh Marey look common, Marey
jumped up creamed Oh Charley we ar a goner this time. Of course we run
Marey screaming and crying, we never will see mother any moar, it was a very
hot day, it wasn’t long until we was completely played out and just could not go
any further. We soped looked back, we had gained some on the Indians but they were still jogging along after us, seemed to know we would soon stop running. There was a buck Indian his squaw and two papooses about our size. The man was riding a nice Pontove poney leading another poney the squaw was riding a cold black poney leading another, I wasn't so small or scared so bad but what I admired the poneys back lead poney ws equipped with a long pack fastened one end to the side of the poney the other ends trailed on the ground one on each side of the poney with a blanket or hide stretched from one pole to the other behind the poney which formed a bucket like contraption for carrying their camp logige and children. In one the depppouses riding the other was piled full of camping neusets. Well, they caut up with us and stoped, the man says how papouse Marey put her hands over her face and commenced to cry again. Try to tell them our poney had run away. Wether they understood or not I don't know they taked to each other a few minets and then the man rode away to the heist sand hills top and sit there a long whiel looking all around then come back talked to the squaw then got off his poney had the papooses get out and clime on the other side then pointed to the basket of covers he was talking all the time but we could not understand what he said but knew what he wanted us to do, so I climed in the basket. Marey just stod there. He stepped towards her pointed to me and the basket but she started to run he covt her picked her up. She hit him in the face. He slipet over to the basket. Sit her down by me good and hard. Shock his finger to close under her nose and Marey sit there crying. He got on his poney and we started in the direction of the ranch in a little while I says Marey uit crying they ar going to take us home. Marey says they ar not. Mother said they would rather steal us than all the horses in the country and now we are stolen and never will see her any more. Well I says we ar all most to the big road when we git there we will jump out and run. Maybe they will let us go. We was all most out of the sand hills an moar open country and there was Puss our poney. She had coud the bridranes on bush so could go no farther. They rode up to her and stopped. They ws we climed out of that basket wasn't slow and I buested Marey on. She told me on and we slaped and kicked the poor poney but we had forgotten to unfasten her. How them Indians did laugh and hollow we got off unfastened the poney patted her on the head and neck give the bridel rains to Marey and says ow and pointed his finger towards the ranch got on his poney and started off down Salt Fork in a few minets Marey says Charley Uncle Peet don't know them Indians for he said all good Indians was dead and they are good
Indians and they are not dead either. I wasn't a fraid of them was you.
We went tocoareil turned Puss loce went down to the creak Marey washed
her face put her bonit on and we went to the house. We had bin gon foar
oures and they had no missed us but Mother asked the usual question wear
have you been I says we just come from the creak there back of the carrail.
Mother sayes Marey you wash and help us for we are going to cook
tomorrows dinner this evening so Jim can put it on the table you Father is
going to take us all pluming tomorrow in the wagon Jim says the plums is all
ripe and there is lots of them we must put up as meny as we can so the next
morning we started all of us in the wagon dad says we want to go to that big
blue plum patch he said he had not bin there for some time but he new there
was lots of plumes there and he said you children new the way there so now
point out the direction Marey says oh we wont have to go that far it is fore
miels to them rite in the biggest sand hills you ever saw dad says that is
whear we is going if I can find them and I think I can so we had to show him
the way. We steard him prity well to the other side from whear we was
yesterday but he had to go wondren all over the patch found our tracks
come back and says there was some Indians come through the patch on the
other side yesterday I think Caw Indians I guess. Mother says Lands sake I
hope they wont come whiel we ar hear how do you know they was caw Indians
dad says because they are the most sivilzed Indians in the territory and
thear papooses wer wearings shoes just dad winked at us. Like Charley and
Marey has on to know. Well Mother says wether they wor shoes or
mucksones sivilized or not I don't want to be hear when they come back so
lets hurrey and go home. We got all the plums I have ever seen the next
morning Marey and I went ot eh toar dad says come in hear there is a Negro
in the wood piel and you kids is the only ones can help me chace him out. All
rite Marey says is he black what will we do with him. Dad says Miss Tom
your just ancer any questions then I will tell you what we will do with him.
You and Charley did not want to go to that big plum pach yesterday why.
Marey says I didn't think Mother wanted to go so far dad says you was a
fraid she mite get lost out there in the sand hills was you Marey says she
mite.

End